

ITI-D1 KUNITZ DOMAIN MUTANTS AS HNE INHIBITORS

Cross-Reference to Related Applications

5 This application is a continuation of 08/849,406 filed
July 21, 1999, now pending, which is a national stage of
PCT/US95/16349 filed December 15, 1995, which is a
continuation-in-part of application 08/358,160 filed
December 16, 1994, now patented (USP 5,663,143), which is a
continuation-in-part of application 08/133,031 filed
10 February 28, 1992, now abandoned, which is the national
stage of PCT/US92/01501, filed February 28, 1992.

While PCT/US92/01501 was filed as a continuation-in-
part of Ladner, Guterman, Roberts, Markland, Ley, and Kent,
Serial No. 07/664,989, now patented (USP 5,223,409), which
15 is a continuation-in-part of Ladner, Guterman, Roberts, and
Markland, Ser. No. 07/487,063, filed March 2, 1990, now
abandoned, which is a continuation-in-part of Ladner and
Guterman, Ser. No. 07/240,160, filed Sept. 2, 1988, now
abandoned, the instant application does not claim \$120
20 benefit prior to PCT/US92/01501.

All of the foregoing applications, whether or not \$120
benefit is claimed, are hereby incorporated by reference.

The following related and commonly-owned applications
are also incorporated by reference:

25 Robert Charles Ladner, Sonia Kosow Guterman, Rachel
Baribault Kent, and Arthur Charles Ley are named as joint
inventors on U.S.S.N. 07/293,980, filed January 8, 1989, and
entitled GENERATION AND SELECTION OF NOVEL DNA-BINDING
PROTEINS AND POLYPEPTIDES. This application has been
30 assigned to Protein Engineering Corporation.

Robert Charles Ladner, Sonia Kosow Guterman, and Bruce
Lindsay Roberts are named as a joint inventors on a U.S.S.N.
07/470,651 filed 26 January 1990 (now abandoned), entitled
"PRODUCTION OF NOVEL SEQUENCE-SPECIFIC DNA-ALTERING
35 ENZYMES", likewise assigned to Protein Engineering Corp.

Ladner, Guterman, Kent, Ley, and Markland, Ser. No.
07/558,011 is also assigned to Protein Engineering
Corporation.

Ladner filed an application on May 17, 1991, Ser. No. 07/715,834 that is hereby incorporated by reference.

BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

Field of the Invention

This invention relates to novel proteins that inhibit human neutrophil elastase (hNE). A large fraction of the sequence of each of these proteins is identical to a known human protein which has very little or no inhibitory activity with respect to hNE.

Information Disclosure Statement

1. hNE, its natural inhibitors, and pathologies

Human Neutrophil Elastase (hNE, also known as Human Leukocyte Elastase (hLE); EC 3.4.21.11) is a 29 Kd protease with a wide spectrum of activity against extracellular matrix components (CAMP82, CAMP88, MCWH89). The enzyme is one of the major neutral proteases of the azurophil granules of polymorphonuclear leucocytes and is involved in the elimination of pathogens and in connective tissue restructuring (TRAV88). In cases of hereditary reduction of the circulating α -1-protease inhibitor (API, formerly known as α 1 antitrypsin), the principal systemic physiological inhibitor of hNE (HEID86), or the inactivation of API by oxidation ("smoker's emphysema"), extensive destruction of lung tissue may result from uncontrolled elastolytic activity of hNE (CANT89). Several human respiratory disorders, including cystic fibrosis and emphysema, are characterized by an increased neutrophil burden on the epithelial surface of the lungs (SNID91, MCEL91, GOLD86) and hNE release by neutrophils is implicated in the progress of these disorders (MCEL91, WEIS89). A preliminary study of aerosol administration of API to cystic fibrosis patients indicates that such treatment can be effective both in prevention of respiratory tissue damage and in augmentation of host antimicrobial defenses (MCEL91).

API presents some practical problems to large-scale routine use as a pulmonary anti-elastolytic agent. These

include the relatively large size of the molecule (394 residues, 51 k Dalton), the lack of intramolecular stabilizing disulfide bridges, and specific post translational modifications of the protein by glycosylation at three sites. Perhaps of even greater importance is the sensitivity of API to oxidation, such as those released by activated neutrophils. Hence a small stable nontoxic highly efficacious inhibitor of hNE would be of great therapeutic value.

2. *Proteinaceous Serine Protease Inhibitors.* A large number of proteins act as serine protease inhibitors by serving as a highly specific, limited proteolysis substrate for their target enzymes. In many cases, the reactive site peptide bond ("scissile bond") is encompassed in at least one disulfide loop, which insures that during conversion of virgin to modified inhibitor the two peptide chains cannot dissociate.

A special nomenclature has evolved for describing the active site of the inhibitor. Starting at the residue on the amino side of the scissile bond, and moving away from the bond, residues are named P1, P2, P3, etc. (SCHE67). Residues that follow the scissile bond are called P1', P2', P3', etc. It has been found that the main chain of protein inhibitors having very different overall structure are highly similar in the region between P3 and P3' with especially high similarity for P2, P1 and P1' (LASK80 and works cited therein). It is generally accepted that each serine protease has sites S1, S2, etc. that receive the side groups of residues P1, P2, etc. of the substrate or inhibitor and sites S1', S2', etc. that receive the side groups of P1', P2', etc. of the substrate or inhibitor (SCHE67). It is the interactions between the S sites and the P side groups that give the protease specificity with respect to substrates and the inhibitors specificity with respect to proteases.

The serine protease inhibitors have been grouped into families according to both sequence similarity and the topological relationship of their active site and disulfide

loops. The families include the bovine pancreatic trypsin inhibitor (Kunitz), pancreatic secretory trypsin inhibitor (Kazal), the Bowman-Birk inhibitor, and soybean trypsin inhibitor (Kunitz) families. Some inhibitors have several reactive sites on a single polypeptide chains, and these distinct domains may have different sequences, specificities, and even topologies.

One of the more unusual characteristics of these inhibitors is their ability to retain some form of inhibitory activity even after replacement of the P1 residue. It has further been found that substituting amino acids in the P₅ to P₅' region, and more particularly the P3 to P3' region, can greatly influence the specificity of an inhibitor. LASK80 suggested that among the BPTI (Kunitz) family, inhibitors with P1 Lys and Arg tend to inhibit trypsin, those with P1=Tyr, Phe, Trp, Leu and Met tend to inhibit chymotrypsin, and those with P1=Ala or Ser are likely to inhibit elastase. Among the Kazal inhibitors, they continue, inhibitors with P1 = Leu or Met are strong inhibitors of elastase, and in the Bowman-Kirk family elastase is inhibited with P1 Ala, but not with P1 Leu.

"Kunitz" Domain Proteinase Inhibitors. Bovine pancreatic trypsin inhibitor (BPTI, a.k.a. aprotinin) is a 58 a.a. serine proteinase inhibitor of the BPTI (Kunitz) domain (KuDom) family. Under the tradename TRASYLOL, it is used for countering the effects of trypsin released during pancreatitis. Not only is its 58 amino acid sequence known, the 3D structure of BPTI has been determined at high resolution by X-ray diffraction (HUBE77, MARQ83, WLOD84, WLOD87a, WLOD87b), neutron diffraction (WLOD84), and by NMR (WAGN87). One of the X-ray structures is deposited in the Brookhaven Protein Data Bank as "6PTI" [sic]. The 3D structure of various BPTI homologues (EIGE90, HYNE90) are also known. At least sixty homologues have been reported; the sequences of 39 homologues are given in Table 13, and the amino acid types appearing at each position are compiled in Table 15. The known human homologues include domains of Lipoprotein Associated Coagulation Inhibitor (LACI) (WUNT88,

GIRA89), Inter- α -Trypsin Inhibitor (ALBR83a, ALBR83b, DIAR90, ENGH89, TRIB86, GEBH86, GEBH90, KAUM86, ODOM90, SALI90), and the Alzheimer beta-Amyloid Precursor Protein. Circularized BPTI and circularly permuted BPTI have binding properties similar to BPTI (GOLD83). Some proteins homologous to BPTI have more or fewer residues at either terminus.

In BPTI, the P1 residue is at position 15. Tschesche et al. (TSCH87) reported on the binding of several BPTI P1 derivatives to various proteases:

Dissociation constants for BPTI P1 derivatives, Molar.

Residue #15	Trypsin (bovine pancreas)	Chymotrypsin (bovine pancreas)	Elastase (porcine pancreas)	Elastase (human leukocytes)
lysine	$6.0 \cdot 10^{-14}$	$9.0 \cdot 10^{-9}$	-	$3.5 \cdot 10^{-6}$ (WT)
glycine	-	-	+	$7.0 \cdot 10^{-9}$
alanine	+	-	$2.8 \cdot 10^{-8}$	$2.5 \cdot 10^{-9}$
valine	-	-	$5.7 \cdot 10^{-8}$	$1.1 \cdot 10^{-10}$
leucine	-	-	$1.9 \cdot 10^{-8}$	$2.9 \cdot 10^{-9}$

From the report of Tschesche et al. we infer that molecular pairs marked "+" have $K_d \geq 3.5 \cdot 10^{-6}$ M and that molecular pairs marked "-" have $K_d \gg 3.5 \cdot 10^{-6}$ M. It is apparent that wild-type BPTI has only modest affinity for hNE, however, mutants of BPTI with higher affinity are known. While not shown in the Table, BPTI does not significantly bind hCG. However, Brinkmann and Tschesche (BRIN90) made a triple mutant of BPTI (viz. K15F, R17F, M52E) that has a K_i with respect to hCG of 5.0×10^{-7} M.

3. ITI domain 1 and ITI domain 2 as an initial protein binding domains (IPBD)

Many mammalian species have a protein in their plasma that can be identified, by sequence homology and similarity of physical and chemical properties, as inter- α -trypsin inhibitor (ITI), a large (M_r ca 240,000) circulating protease inhibitor (for recent reviews see ODOM90, SALI90, GEBH90,

GEBH86). The sequence of human ITI is shown in Table 400. The intact inhibitor is a glycoprotein and is currently believed to consist of three glycosylated subunits that interact through a strong glycosaminoglycan linkage (ODOM90, SALI90, ENGH89, SELL87). The anti-trypsin activity of ITI is located on the smallest subunit (ITI light chain, unglycosylated M_r ca 15,000) which is identical in amino acid sequence to an acid stable inhibitor found in urine (UTI) and serum (STI) (GEBH86, GEBH90). The amino-acid sequence of the ITI light chain is shown in Table 400. The mature light chain consists of a 21 residue N-terminal sequence, glycosylated at Ser₁₀, followed by two tandem Kunitz-type domains the first of which is glycosylated at Asn₄₅ (ODOM90). In the human protein, the second Kunitz-type domain has been shown to inhibit trypsin, chymotrypsin, and plasmin (ALBR83a, ALBR83b, SELL87, SWAI88). The first domain lacks these activities but has been reported to inhibit leukocyte elastase ($\approx 1 \mu M > K_i > 1 \text{ nM}$) (ALBR83a,b, ODOM90). cDNA encoding the ITI light chain also codes for α -1-microglobulin (TRAB86, KAUM86, DIAR90); the proteins are separated post-translationally by proteolysis.

The two Kunitz domains of the ITI light chain (ITI-D1 and ITI-D2) possesses a number of characteristics that make them useful as Initial Potential Binding Domains (IPBDs). ITI-D1 comprises at least residues 26 to 76 of the UTI sequence shown in Fig. 1 of GEBH86. The Kunitz domain could be thought of as comprising residues from as early as residue 22 to as far as residue 79. Residues 22 through 79 constitute a 58-amino-acid domain having the same length as bovine pancreatic trypsin inhibitor (BPTI) and having the cysteines aligned. ITI-D2 comprises at least residues 82 through 132; residues as early as 78 and as later as 135 could be included to give domains closer to the classical 58-amino-acid length. As the space between the last cysteine of ITI-D1 (residue 76 of ITI light chain) and the first cysteine of ITI-D2 (residue 82 of ITI light chain) is only 5 residues, one can not assign 58 amino acids to each domain without some overlap. Unless otherwise stated,

herein, we have taken the second domain to begin at residue 78 of the ITI light chain. Each of the domains are highly homologous to both BPTI and the EpiNE series of proteins described in US patent 5,223,409. Although x-ray structures of the isolated domains ITI-D1 and ITI-D2 are not available, crystallographic studies of the related Kunitz-type domain isolated from the Alzheimer's amyloid β -protein (A β P) precursor show that this polypeptide assumes a 3D structure almost identical to that of BPTI (HYNE90).

The three-dimensional structure of α -dendrotoxin from green mamba venom has been determined (SKAR92) and the structure is highly similar to that of BPTI. The author states, "Although the main-chain fold of α -DTX is similar to that of homologous bovine pancreatic trypsin inhibitor (BPTI), there are significant differences involving segments of the polypeptide chain close to the 'antiprotease site' of BPTI. Comparison of the structure of α -DTX with the existing models of BPTI and its complexes with trypsin and kallikrein reveals structural differences that explain the inability of α -DTX to inhibit trypsin and chymotrypsin."

The structure of the black mamba K venom has been determined by NMR spectroscopy and has a 3D structure that is highly similar to that of BPTI despite 32 amino-acid sequence differences between residues 5 and 55 (the first and last cysteines) (BERN93). "The solution structure of Toxin K is very similar to the solution structure of the basic pancreatic trypsin inhibitor (BPTI) and the X-ray crystal structure of the α -dendrotoxin from *Dendroaspis angusticeps* (α -DTX), with r.m.s.d. values of 1.31 Å and 0.92 Å, respectively, for the backbone atoms of residues 2 to 56. Some local structural differences between Toxin K and BPTI are directly related to the fact that intermolecular interactions with two of the four internal molecules of hydration water in BPTI are replaced by intramolecular hydrogen bonds in Toxin K." Thus, it is likely that the solution 3D structure of either of the isolated ITI-D1 domain or of the isolated ITI-D2 domain will be highly similar to the structures of BPTI, A β P, and black mamba K

venom. In this case, the advantages described previously for use of BPTI as an IPBD apply to ITI-D1 and to ITI-D2. ITI-D1 and ITI-D2 provide additional advantages as an IPBD for the development of specific anti-elastase inhibitory activity. First, the ITI-D1 domain has been reported to inhibit both leukocyte elastase (ALBR83a,b, ODOM90) and Cathepsin-G (SWAI88, ODOM90); activities which BPTI lacks. Second, ITI-D1 lacks affinity for the related serine proteases trypsin, chymotrypsin, and plasmin (ALBR83a,b, SWAI88), an advantage for the development of specificity in inhibition. ITI-D2 has the advantage of not being glycosylated. Additionally, ITI-D1 and ITI-D2 are human-derived polypeptides so that derivatives are anticipated to show minimal antigenicity in clinical applications.

4. Secretion of heterologous proteins from *Pichia pastoris*

Others have produced a number of proteins in the yeast *Pichia pastoris*. For example, Vedvick et al. (VEDV91) and Wagner et al. (WAGN92) produced aprotinin from the alcohol oxidase promoter with induction by methanol as a secreted protein in the culture medium (CM) at ≈ 1 mg/mL. Gregg et al. (GREG93) have reviewed production of a number of proteins in *P. pastoris*. Table 1 of GREG93 shows proteins that have been produced in *P. pastoris* and the yields.

5. Recombinant production of Kunitz Domains:

Aprotinin has been made via recombinant-DNA technology (AUER87, AUER88, AUER89, AUER90, BRIN90, BRIN91, ALTM91).

6. Construction methods:

Unless otherwise stated, genetic constructions and other manipulations are carried out by standard methods, such as found in standard references (e.g. AUSU87 and SAMB89).

No admission is made that any cited reference is prior art or pertinent prior art, and the dates given are those appearing on the reference and may not be identical to the actual publication date. The descriptions of the teachings

of any cited reference are based on our present reading thereof, and we reserve the right to revise the description if an error comes to our attention, and to challenge whether the description accurately reflects the actual work reported. We reserve the right to challenge the interpretation of cited works, particularly in light of new or contradictory evidence.

5

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

The present invention describes a series of small potent proteinaceous inhibitors of human neutrophil elastase (hNE). One group of inhibitors is derived from a Kunitz-type inhibitory domain found in a protein of human origin, namely, the light chain of human Inter- α -trypsin inhibitor (ITI) which contains domains designated ITI-D1 and ITI-D2. The present invention discloses variants of ITI-D1 and ITI-D2 that have very high affinity for hNE. The present invention comprises modifications to the ITI-D2 sequence that facilitate its production in the yeast *Pichia pastoris* and that are highly potent inhibitors of hNE. The invention also relates to methods of transferring segments of sequence from one Kunitz domain to another and to methods of production.

The invention is presented as a series of examples that describe design, production, and testing of actual inhibitors and additional examples describing how other inhibitors could be discovered. The invention relates to proteins that inhibit human neutrophil elastase (hNE) with high affinity.

NOMENCLATURE and ABBREVIATIONS

<u>Term</u>	<u>Meaning</u>
x::y	Fusion of gene x to gene y in frame.
X::Y	Fusion protein expressed from x::y fusion gene.
μ M	Micromolar, 10^{-6} molar.
nM	Nanomolar, 10^{-9} molar.
pM	Picomolar, 10^{-12} molar.
Single-letter amino-acid codes:	
A: Ala	C: Cys D: Asp E: Glu
F: Phe	G: Gly H: His I: Ile
K: Lys	L: Leu M: Met N: Asn
P: Pro	Q: Gln R: Arg S: Ser
T: Thr	V: Val W: Trp Y: Tyr

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE PREFERRED EMBODIMENTS OF THE INVENTION

A protein sequence can be called an "aprotinin-like Kunitz domain" if it contains a sequence that when aligned to minimize mismatches, can be aligned, with four or fewer mismatches, to the pattern:

Cys-(Xaa)₆-Gly-Xaa-Cys-(Xaa)₆-[Tyr|Phe]-(Xaa)₆-Cys-(Xaa)₂-Phe-Xaa-[Tyr|Trp|Phe]-Xaa-Gly-Cys-(Xaa)₄-[Asn|Gly]-Xaa-[Phe|Tyr]-(Xaa)₅-Cys-(Xaa)₃-Cys (SEQ ID NO:86), where bracketed amino acids separated by a | symbol are alternative amino acids for a single position. For example, [Tyr|Phe] indicates that at that position, the amino acid may be either Tyr or Phe. The symbol Xaa denotes that at that position, any amino acid may be used. For the above test, an insertion or deletion counts as one mismatch.

In aprotinin, the cysteines are numbered 5, 14, 30, 38, 51, and 55 and are joined by disulfides 5-to-55, 14-to-38, and 30-to-51. Residue 15 is called the P1 residue (SCHE67); residues toward the amino terminus are called P2(residue 14), P3(residue 13), etc. Residue 16 is called P1', 17 is P2', 18 is P3', etc.

There are many homologues of aprotinin, which differ from it at one or more positions but retain the fundamental structure defined above. For a given list of homologues, it is possible to tabulate the frequency of occurrence of each amino acid at each ambiguous position. (The sequence having the most prevalent amino acid at each ambiguous position is listed as "Consensus Kunitz Domain" in Table 100).

A "human aprotinin-like Kunitz domain" is an aprotinin-like Kunitz domain which is found in nature in a human protein. Human aprotinin-like Kunitz domains include, but are not limited to, ITI-D1, ITI-D2, App-I, TFPI2-D1, TFPI2-D2, TFPI2-D3, LACI-D1, LACI-D2, LACI-D3, A3 collagen, and the HKI B9 domain. In this list, D1, D2, etc., denote the first, second, etc. domain of the indicated multidomain protein.

"Weak", "Moderate", "Strong" and "Very Strong" binding to and inhibition of hNE are defined in accordance with Table

55. Preferably, the proteins of the present invention have a K_i of less than 1000 pM (i.e., are "strong" inhibitors), more preferably less than 50 pM, most preferably less than 10 pM (i.e., are "very strong" inhibitors).

5 For purposes of the present invention, an aprotonin-like Kunitz domain may be divided into ten segments, based on the consensus sequence and the location of the catalytic site. Using the amino acid numbering scheme of aprotonin, these segments are as follows (see Table 100):

- 10 1: 1-4 (residues before first Cys)
 2: 5-9 (first Cys and subsequent residues before P6)
 3: 10-13 (P6 to P3)
 4: 14 (second Cys; P2)
 5: 15-21 (P1, and P1' to P6')
 15 6: 22-30 (after P6 and up to and incl. third Cys.)
 7: 31-36 (after third Cys and up to consensus Gly-Cys)
 8: 37-38 (consensus Gly-Cys)
 9: 39-42 (residues after Gly-Cys and before consensus [Asn|Gly])
 20 10: 43-55 (up to last Cys) (also includes residues after last Cys, if any)

It will be appreciated that in those aprotonin-like Kunitz domains that differ from aprotonin by one or more amino acid insertions or deletions, or which have a
 25 different number of amino acids before the first cysteine or after the last cysteine, the actual amino acid position may differ from that given above. It is applicant's intent that these domains be numbered so as to correspond to the aligned aprotonin sequence, e.g., the first cysteine of the domain
 30 is numbered amino acid 5, for the purpose of segment identification. Note that segment 1, while a part of aprotonin, is not a part of the formal definition of an aprotonin-like Kunitz domain, and therefore it is not
 35 required that the proteins of the present invention include a sequence corresponding to segment 1. Similarly, part of segment 10 (after the last Cys) is not a required part of the domain.

A "humanized inhibitor" is one in which at least one of

segments 3, 5, 7 and 9 differs by at least one nonconservative modification from the most similar (based on amino acid identities) human aprotonin-like Kunitz domain, at least one of segments 2, 6, and 10 (considered up to the last Cys) is identical, or differs only by conservative modifications, from said most similar human aprotonin-like Kunitz domain, and which is not identical to any naturally occurring nonhuman aprotonin-like Kunitz domain. (Note that segment 1 is ignored in making this determination since it is outside the sequence used to define a domain, and segments 4 and 8 are ignored because they are required by the definition of an aprotonin-like Kunitz domain.)

The proteins of the present invention are preferably humanized strong or very strong hNE inhibitors. It should be noted that the human aprotonin-like Kunitz domains thus far identified are merely weak hNE inhibitors.

For the purpose of the appended claims, an aprotonin-like Kunitz domain is "substantially homologous" to a reference domain if, over the critical region (aprotonin residues 5-55) set forth above, it is at least at least 50% identical in amino acid sequence to the corresponding sequence of or within the reference domain, and all divergences take the form of conservative and/or semi-conservative modifications.

Proteins of the present invention include those comprising a Kunitz domain that is substantially homologous to the reference proteins EPI-HNE-3, EPI-HNE-4, DPI.1.1, DPI.1.2, DPI.1.3, DPI.2.1, DPI.2.2, DPI.2.3, DPI.3.1, DPI.3.2, DPI.3.3, DPI.4.1, DPI.4.2, DPI.4.3, DPI.5.1, DPI.5.2, DPI.5.3, DPI.6.1, DPI.6.2, DPI.6.3, DPI.6.4, DPI.6.5, DPI.6.6, DPI.6.7, DPI.7.1, DPI.7.2, DPI.7.3, DPI.7.4, DPI.7.5, DPI.8.1, DPI.8.2, DPI.8.3, DPI.9.1, DPI.9.2, or DPI.9.3, as defined in Table 100. Homologues of EPI-HNE-3 and EPI-HNE-4 are especially preferred.

Preferably, the hNE-binding domains of the proteins of the present invention are at least 80% identical, more preferably, at least 90% identical, in amino acid sequence to the corresponding reference sequence. Most preferably,

the number of mismatches is zero, one, two, three, four or five. Desirably, the hNE-binding domains diverge from the reference domain solely by one or more conservative modifications.

"Conservative modifications" are defined as:

- a) conservative substitutions of amino acids as hereafter defined, and
- b) single or multiple insertions or deletions of amino acids at the termini, at interdomain boundaries, in loops or in other segments of relatively high mobility (as indicated, for example, by high temperature factors or lack of resolution in X-ray diffraction, neutron diffraction, or NMR). Preferably, except at the termini, no more than about five amino acids are inserted or deleted at a particular locus, and the modifications are outside regions known to contain binding sites important to activity.

"Conservative substitutions" are herein defined as exchanges within on of the following five groups:

- I. Small aliphatic, nonpolar or slightly polar residues: [Ala, Ser, Thr, (Pro, Gly)],
- II. Acidic amino acids and their amides: [Asp, Glu, Asn, Gln],
- III. Polar, positively charged residues: [His, Lys, Arg],
- IV. Aliphatic nonpolar residues: [Met, Leu, Ile, Val, (Cys)], and
- V. Large, aromatic residues: [Phe, Tyr, Trp]

Residues Pro, Gly, and Cys are parenthesized because they have special conformational roles. Cys often participates in disulfide bonds; when not so doing, it is highly hydrophobic. Gly imparts flexibility to the chain; it is often described as a "helix breaker" although many α helices contain Gly. Pro imparts rigidity to the chain and is also described as a "helix breaker". Although Pro is most often found in turns, Pro is also found in helices and sheets. These residues may be essential at certain positions and

substitutable elsewhere.

"Semi-Conservative Modifications" are defined herein as transpositions of adjacent amino acids (or their conservative replacements), and semi-conservative substitutions. "Semi-conservative substitutions" are defined to be exchanges between two of groups (I)-(V) above which are limited either to the supergroup consisting of (I), (II), and (III) or to the supergroup consisting of (IV) and (V). For the purpose of this definition, however, glycine and alanine are considered to be members of both supergroups.

"Non-conservative modifications" are modifications which are neither conservative nor semi-conservative.

Preferred proteins of the present invention are further characterized by one or more of the preferred, highly preferred, or most preferred mutations set forth in Table 711.

Preferably, the proteins of the present invention have hNE-inhibitory domains which are not only substantially homologous to a reference domain, but also qualify as humanized inhibitors.

Claim 1 of PCT/US92/01501 refers to proteins denoted EpiNEalpha, EpiNE1, EpiNE2, EpiNE3, EpiNE4, EpiNE5, EpiNE6, EpiNE7, and EpiNE8. Claim 3 refers to proteins denoted ITI-E7, BITI-E7, BITI-E&-1222, AMINO1, AMINO2, MUTP1, BITI-E7-141, MUTT26A, MUTQE, and MUT1619. (With the exception of EpiNEalpha, the sequences of all of these domains appears in Table 100.) Claims 4-6 related to inhibitors which are homologous to, but not identical with, the aforementioned inhibitors. These homologous inhibitors could differ from the lead inhibitors by one or more class A substitutions (claim 4), one or more class A or B substitutions (claim 5), or one or more class A, B or C substitutions (claim 6). Class A, B and C substitutions were defined in Table 65 of PCT/US92/01501. For convenience, Table 65 has been duplicated in this specification.

The meaning of classes A, B and C were as follows: A, no major effect expected if molecular charge stays in range -1

to +1; B, major effects not expected, but more likely than with A; and C, residue in binding interface, any change must be tested. Each residue position was assigned an A, B, C or X rating; X meant no substitution allowed. At the non-X positions, allowed substitutions were noted.

In one series of embodiments, the present invention is directed to HNE inhibitors as disclosed in 08/133,031 (previously incorporated by reference), which is the U.S. national stage of PCT/US92/01501.

The invention disclosed in 08/133,031 relates to muteins of BPTI, ITI-D1 and other Kunitz domain-type inhibitors which have a high affinity for elastase. Some of the described inhibitors are derived from BPTI and some from ITI-D1. However, hybrids of the identified muteins and other Kunitz domain-type inhibitors could be constructed.

For the purpose of simultaneously assessing the affinity of a large number of different BPTI and ITI-D1 muteins, DNA sequences encoding the BPTI or ITI-D1 was incorporated into the genome of the bacteriophage M13. The KuDom is displayed on the surface of M13 as an amino-terminal fusion with the gene III coat protein. Alterations in the KuDom amino acid sequence were introduced. Each pure population of phage displaying a particular KuDom was characterized with regard to its interactions with immobilized hNE or hCG. Based on comparison to the pH elution profiles of phage displaying other KuDoms of known affinities for the particular protease, mutant KuDoms having high affinity for the target proteases were identified. Subsequently, the sequences of these mutant KuDoms were determined (typically by sequencing the corresponding DNA sequence).

Certain aprotinin-like protease inhibitors were shown to have a high affinity for HNE ($\approx 10^{12}/M$). These 58 amino acid polypeptides were biologically selected from a library of aprotinin mutants produced through synthetic diversity. Positions P1, P1', P2', P3', and P4' were varied. At P1, only VAL and ILE were selected, although LEU, PHE, and MET were allowed by the synthetic conditions. At P1', ALA and GLY were allowed and both were found in proteins having high

affinity. (While not explored in the library, many Kazal family inhibitors of serine proteases have glutamic or aspartic acid at P1'.) All selected proteins contained either PHE or MET at P2'; LEU, ILE, and VAL, which are amino acids with branched aliphatic side groups, were in the library but apparently hinder binding to HNE. Surprisingly, position P3' of all proteins selected for high affinity for HNE have phenylalanine. No one had suggested that P3' was a crucial position for determining specificity relative to HNE. At P4', SER, PRO, THR, LYS, and GLN were allowed; all of these except THR were observed. PRO and SER are found in the derivatives having the highest affinity.

In 08/133,031, Table 61 showed the variability of 39 naturally-occurring Kunitz domains. All these proteins have 51 residues in the region C₅ through C₅₅; the total number of residues varies due to the proteins having more or fewer residues at the termini. Table 62 list the names of the proteins that are included in Table 61. Table 64 cites works where these sequences are recorded. Table 63 shows a histogram of how many loci show a particular variability vs. the variability. "Core" refers to residues from 5 to 55 that show greater sequence and structural similarity than do residues outside the core.

At ten positions a single amino-acid type is observed in all 42 cases, these are C₅, G₁₂, C₁₄, C₃₀, F₃₃, G₃₇, C₃₈, N₄₃, C₅₁, and C₅₅. Although there are reports that each of these positions may be substituted without complete loss of structure, only G₁₂, C₁₄, G₃₇, and C₃₈ are close enough to the binding interface to offer any incentive to make changes. G₁₂ is in a conformation that only glycine can attain; this residue is best left as is. Marks *et al.* (MARK87) replaced both C₁₄ and C₃₈ with either two alanines or two threonines. The C₁₄/C₃₈ cystine bridge that Marks *et al.* removed is the one very close to the scissile bond in BPTI; surprisingly, both mutant molecules functioned as trypsin inhibitors. Both BPTI(C14A,C38A) and BPTI(C14T,C38T) are stable and inhibit trypsin. Altering these residues might give rise to a useful inhibitor that retains a useful stability, and the

phage-display of a variegated population is the best way to obtain and test mutants that embody alterations at either 14 or 38. Only if the C_{14}/C_{38} disulfide is removed, would the strict conservation of G_{37} be removed.

At seven positions (*viz.* 23, 35, 36, 40, 41, 45, and 47) only two amino-acid types have been found. At position 23 only Y and F are observed; the *para* position of the phenyl ring is solvent accessible and far from the binding site. Changes here are likely to exert subtle influences on binding and are not a high priority for variegation. Similarly, 35 has only the aromatic residues Y and W; phenylalanine would probably function well here. At 36, glycine predominates while serine is also seen. Other amino acids, especially {N, D, A, R}, should be allowed and would likely affect binding properties. Position 40 has only G or A; structural models suggest that other amino acids would be tolerated, particularly those in the set {S, D, N, E, K, R, L, M, Q, and T}. Position 40 is close enough to the binding site that alteration here might affect binding. At 41, only N, and K have been seen, but any amino acid, other than proline, should be allowed. The side group is exposed, so hydrophilic side groups are preferred, especially {D, S, T, E, R, Q, and A}. This residue is far enough from the binding site that changes here are not expected to have big effects on binding. At 45, F is highly preferred, but Y is observed once. As one edge of the phenyl ring is exposed, substitution of other aromatics (W or H) is likely to make molecules of similar structure, though it is difficult to predict how the stability will be affected. Aliphatics such as leucine or methionine (not having branched C_β s) might also work here. At 47, only S and T have been seen, but other amino acids, especially {N, D, G, and A}, should give stable proteins.

At one position (44), only three amino-acid types have been observed. Here, asparagine predominates and may form internal hydrogen bonds. Other amino acids should be allowed, excepting perhaps proline.

At the remaining 40 positions, four or more amino acids

have been observed; at 28 positions, eight or more amino-acid types are seen. Position 25 exhibits 13 different types and 5 positions (1, 6, 17, 26, and 34) exhibit 12 types. Proline (the most rigid amino acid) has been observed at fourteen positions: 1, 2, 8, 9, 11, 13, 19, 25, 32, 34, 39, 49, 57, and 58. The ϕ, ψ angles of BPTI (CREI84, Table 6-3, p. 222) indicate that proline should be allowed at positions 1, 2, 3, 7, 8, 9, 11, 13, 16, 19, 23, 25, 26, 32, 35, 36, 40, 42, 43, 48, 49, 50, 52, 53, 54, 56, and 58. Proline occurs at four positions (34, 39, 57, and 58) where the BPTI ϕ, ψ angles indicate that it should be unacceptable. We conclude that the main chain rearranges locally in these cases.

Based on these data and excluding the six cysteines, we judge that the KuDom structure will allow those substitutions shown in Table 65. The class indicates whether the substitutions: A) are very likely to give a stable protein having substantially the same binding to hNE, hCG, or some other serine protease as the parental sequence, B) are likely to give similar binding as the parent, or C) are likely to give a proteins retaining the KuDom structure, but which are likely to affect the binding. Mutants in class C must be tested for affinity, which is relatively easy using a display-phage system, such as the one set forth in WO/02809. The affinity of hNE and hCG inhibitors is most sensitive to substitutions at positions 15, 16, 17, 18, 34, 39, 19, 13, 11, 20, 36 of BPTI, if the inhibitor is a mutant of ITI-D1, these positions must be converted to their ITI-D1 equivalents by aligning the cysteines in BPTI and ITI-D1.

Wild-type BPTI is not a good inhibitor of hNE. BPTI with a single K15L mutation exhibits a moderate affinity for HNE ($K_d = 2.9 \cdot 10^{-9}$ M) (BECK88b). However, the amino terminal Kunitz domain (BI-8e) of the light chain of bovine inter- α -trypsin inhibitor has been generated by proteolysis and shown to be a potent inhibitor of HNE ($K_d = 4.4 \cdot 10^{-11}$ M) (ALBR83).

It has been proposed that the P1 residue is the primary determinant of the specificity and potency of BPTI-like

molecules (SINH91, BECK88b, LASK80 and works cited therein). Although both BI-8e and BPTI(K15L) feature LEU at their respective P1 positions, there is a 66 fold difference in the affinities of these molecules for HNE. We therefore
 5 hypothesized that other structural features must contribute to the affinity of BPTI-like molecules for HNE.

A comparison of the structures of BI-8e and BPTI(K15L) reveals the presence of three positively charged residues at positions 39, 41, and 42 of BPTI which are absent in BI-8e.
 10 These hydrophilic and highly charged residues of BPTI are displayed on a loop which underlies the loop containing the P1 residue and is connected to it via a disulfide bridge. Residues within the underlying loop (in particular residue 39) participate in the interaction of BPTI with the surface
 15 of trypsin (BLOW72) and may contribute significantly to the tenacious binding of BPTI to trypsin. These hydrophilic residues might, however, hamper the docking of BPTI variants with HNE. Supporting this hypothesis, BI-8e displays a high affinity for HNE and contains no charged residues in
 20 residues 39-42. Hence, residues 39 through 42 of wild type BPTI were replaced with the corresponding residues (MGNG) of the human homologue of BI-8e. As we anticipated, a BPTI(K15L) derivative containing the MGNG 39-42 substitution exhibited a higher affinity for HNE than did the single
 25 substitution mutant BPTI(K15L). Mutants of BPTI with Met at position 39 are known, but positions 40-42 were not mutated simultaneously.

Tables 207 and 208 present the sequences of additional novel BPTI mutants with high affinity for hNE. We believe
 30 these mutants to have an affinity for hNE which is about an order of magnitude higher than that of BPTI (K15V, R17L). All of these mutants contain, besides the active site mutations shown in the Tables, the MGNG mutation at positions 39-42.

35 Although BPTI has been used in humans with very few adverse effects, a KuDom having much higher similarity to a human KuDom poses much less risk of causing an immune response. Thus, we transferred the active site changes

found in EpiNE7 into the first KuDom of inter- α -trypsin inhibitor. For the purpose of this application, the numbering of the nucleic acid sequence for the ITI light chain gene is that of TRAB86 and that of the amino acid sequence is the one shown for UTI in FIG. 1 of GEBH86. The necessary coding sequence for ITI-DI is the 168 bases between positions 750 and 917 in the cDNA sequence presented in TRAB86. The amino acid sequence of human ITI-D1 is 56 amino acids long, extending from Lys-22 to Arg-77 of the complete ITI light chain sequence. The P1 site of ITI-DI is Met-36. Tables 220-221 present certain ITI mutants; note that the residues are numbered according to the homologous Kunitz domain of BPTI, i.e., with the P1 residue numbered 15. It should be noted that it is probably acceptable to truncate the amino-terminal of ITI-D1, at least up to the first residue homologous with BPTI.

The EpiNE7-inspired mutation (BPTI 15-19 region) of ITI-D1 significantly enhanced its affinity for hNE. We also discovered that mutation of a different part of the molecule (BPTI 1-4 region) provided a similar increase in affinity. When these two mutational patterns were combined, a synergistic increase in affinity was observed. Further mutations in nearby amino acids (BPTI 26, 31, 34) led to additional improvements in affinity.

The elastase-binding muteins of ITI-DI envisioned herein preferably differ from the wild-type domain at one or more of the following positions (numbered per BPTI): 1, 2, 4, 15, 16, 18, 19, 31 and 34. More preferably, they exhibit one or more of the following mutations: Lys1 \rightarrow Arg; Glu2 \rightarrow Pro; Ser4 \rightarrow Phe*; Met15 \rightarrow Val*, Ile; Gly16 \rightarrow Ala; Thr18 \rightarrow Phe*; Ser19 \rightarrow Pro; Thr26 \rightarrow ALA; Glu31 \rightarrow Gln; Gln34 \rightarrow Val*. Introduction of one or more of the starred mutations is especially desirable, and, in one preferred embodiment, at least all of the starred mutations are present.

In a second series of embodiments, the present invention relates to Kunitz-type domains which inhibit HNE, but excludes those domains corresponding exactly to the lead domains of claims 1 and 3 of PCT/US92/01501. Preferably,

such domains also differ from these lead domains by one or more mutations which are not class A substitutions, more preferably, not class A or B substitutions, and still more preferably, not class A, B or C substitutions, as defined in Table 65. Desirably, such domains are each more similar to one of the aforementioned reference proteins than to any of the lead proteins set forth in PCT/US92/01501.

The examples contain numerous examples of amino-acid sequences accompanied by DNA sequences that encode them. It is to be understood that the invention is not limited to the particular DNA sequence shown.

11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152
153
154
155
156
157
158
159
160
161
162
163
164
165
166
167
168
169
170
171
172
173
174
175
176
177
178
179
180
181
182
183
184
185
186
187
188
189
190
191
192
193
194
195
196
197
198
199
200
201
202
203
204
205
206
207
208
209
210
211
212
213
214
215
216
217
218
219
220
221
222
223
224
225
226
227
228
229
230
231
232
233
234
235
236
237
238
239
240
241
242
243
244
245
246
247
248
249
250
251
252
253
254
255
256
257
258
259
260
261
262
263
264
265
266
267
268
269
270
271
272
273
274
275
276
277
278
279
280
281
282
283
284
285
286
287
288
289
290
291
292
293
294
295
296
297
298
299
300
301
302
303
304
305
306
307
308
309
310
311
312
313
314
315
316
317
318
319
320
321
322
323
324
325
326
327
328
329
330
331
332
333
334
335
336
337
338
339
340
341
342
343
344
345
346
347
348
349
350
351
352
353
354
355
356
357
358
359
360
361
362
363
364
365
366
367
368
369
370
371
372
373
374
375
376
377
378
379
380
381
382
383
384
385
386
387
388
389
390
391
392
393
394
395
396
397
398
399
400
401
402
403
404
405
406
407
408
409
410
411
412
413
414
415
416
417
418
419
420
421
422
423
424
425
426
427
428
429
430
431
432
433
434
435
436
437
438
439
440
441
442
443
444
445
446
447
448
449
450
451
452
453
454
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
462
463
464
465
466
467
468
469
470
471
472
473
474
475
476
477
478
479
480
481
482
483
484
485
486
487
488
489
490
491
492
493
494
495
496
497
498
499
500
501
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
510
511
512
513
514
515
516
517
518
519
520
521
522
523
524
525
526
527
528
529
530
531
532
533
534
535
536
537
538
539
540
541
542
543
544
545
546
547
548
549
550
551
552
553
554
555
556
557
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
566
567
568
569
570
571
572
573
574
575
576
577
578
579
580
581
582
583
584
585
586
587
588
589
590
591
592
593
594
595
596
597
598
599
600
601
602
603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
616
617
618
619
620
621
622
623
624
625
626
627
628
629
630
631
632
633
634
635
636
637
638
639
640
641
642
643
644
645
646
647
648
649
650
651
652
653
654
655
656
657
658
659
660
661
662
663
664
665
666
667
668
669
670
671
672
673
674
675
676
677
678
679
680
681
682
683
684
685
686
687
688
689
690
691
692
693
694
695
696
697
698
699
700
701
702
703
704
705
706
707
708
709
710
711
712
713
714
715
716
717
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
728
729
730
731
732
733
734
735
736
737
738
739
740
741
742
743
744
745
746
747
748
749
750
751
752
753
754
755
756
757
758
759
760
761
762
763
764
765
766
767
768
769
770
771
772
773
774
775
776
777
778
779
780
781
782
783
784
785
786
787
788
789
790
791
792
793
794
795
796
797
798
799
800
801
802
803
804
805
806
807
808
809
810
811
812
813
814
815
816
817
818
819
820
821
822
823
824
825
826
827
828
829
830
831
832
833
834
835
836
837
838
839
840
841
842
843
844
845
846
847
848
849
850
851
852
853
854
855
856
857
858
859
860
861
862
863
864
865
866
867
868
869
870
871
872
873
874
875
876
877
878
879
880
881
882
883
884
885
886
887
888
889
890
891
892
893
894
895
896
897
898
899
900
901
902
903
904
905
906
907
908
909
910
911
912
913
914
915
916
917
918
919
920
921
922
923
924
925
926
927
928
929
930
931
932
933
934
935
936
937
938
939
940
941
942
943
944
945
946
947
948
949
950
951
952
953
954
955
956
957
958
959
960
961
962
963
964
965
966
967
968
969
970
971
972
973
974
975
976
977
978
979
980
981
982
983
984
985
986
987
988
989
990
991
992
993
994
995
996
997
998
999
1000
1001
1002
1003
1004
1005
1006
1007
1008
1009
1010
1011
1012
1013
1014
1015
1016
1017
1018
1019
1020
1021
1022
1023
1024
1025
1026
1027
1028
1029
1030
1031
1032
1033
1034
1035
1036
1037
1038
1039
1040
1041
1042
1043
1044
1045
1046
1047
1048
1049
1050
1051
1052
1053
1054
1055
1056
1057
1058
1059
1060
1061
1062
1063
1064
1065
1066
1067
1068
1069
1070
1071
1072
1073
1074
1075
1076
1077
1078
1079
1080
1081
1082
1083
1084
1085
1086
1087
1088
1089
1090
1091
1092
1093
1094
1095
1096
1097
1098
1099
1100
1101
1102
1103
1104
1105
1106
1107
1108
1109
1110
1111
1112
1113
1114
1115
1116
1117
1118
1119
1120
1121
1122
1123
1124
1125
1126
1127
1128
1129
1130
1131
1132
1133
1134
1135
1136
1137
1138
1139
1140
1141
1142
1143
1144
1145
1146
1147
1148
1149
1150
1151
1152
1153
1154
1155
1156
1157
1158
1159
1160
1161
1162
1163
1164
1165
1166
1167
1168
1169
1170
1171
1172
1173
1174
1175
1176
1177
1178
1179
1180
1181
1182
1183
1184
1185
1186
1187
1188
1189
1190
1191
1192
1193
1194
1195
1196
1197
1198
1199
1200
1201
1202
1203
1204
1205
1206
1207
1208
1209
1210
1211
1212
1213
1214
1215
1216
1217
1218
1219
1220
1221
1222
1223
1224
1225
1226
1227
1228
1229
1230
1231
1232
1233
1234
1235
1236
1237
1238
1239
1240
1241
1242
1243
1244
1245
1246
1247
1248
1249
1250
1251
1252
1253
1254
1255
1256
1257
1258
1259
1260
1261
1262
1263
1264
1265
1266
1267
1268
1269
1270
1271
1272
1273
1274
1275
1276
1277
1278
1279
1280
1281
1282
1283
1284
1285
1286
1287
1288
1289
1290
1291
1292
1293
1294
1295
1296
1297
1298
1299
1300
1301
1302
1303
1304
1305
1306
1307
1308
1309
1310
1311
1312
1313
1314
1315
1316
1317
1318
1319
1320
1321
1322
1323
1324
1325
1326
1327
1328
1329
1330
1331
1332
1333
1334
1335
1336
1337
1338
1339
1340
1341
1342
1343
1344
1345
1346
1347
1348
1349
1350
1351
1352
1353
1354
1355
1356
1357
1358
1359
1360
1361
1362
1363
1364
1365
1366
1367
1368
1369
1370
1371
1372
1373
1374
1375
1376
1377
1378
1379
1380
1381
1382
1383
1384
1385
1386
1387
1388
1389
1390
1391
1392
1393
1394
1395
1396
1397
1398
1399
1400
1401
1402
1403
1404
1405
1406
1407
1408
1409
1410
1411
1412
1413
1414
1415
1416
1417
1418
1419
1420
1421
1422
1423
1424
1425
1426
1427
1428
1429
1430
1431
1432
1433
1434
1435
1436
1437
1438
1439
1440
1441
1442
1443
1444
1445
1446
1447
1448
1449
1450
1451
1452
1453
1454
1455
1456
1457
1458
1459
1460
1461
1462
1463
1464
1465
1466
1467
1468
1469
1470
1471
1472
1473
1474
1475
1476
1477
1478
1479
1480
1481
1482
1483
1484
1485
1486
1487
1488
1489
1490
1491
1492
1493
1494
1495
1496
1497
1498
1499
1500
1501
1502
1503
1504
1505
1506
1507
1508
1509
1510
1511
1512
1513
1514
1515
1516
1517
1518
1519
1520
1521
1522
1523
1524
1525
1526
1527
1528
1529
1530
1531
1532
1533
1534
1535
1536
1537
1538
1539
1540
1541
1542
1543
1544
1545
1546
1547
1548
1549
1550
1551
1552
1553
1554
1555
1556
1557
1558
1559
1560
1561
1562
1563
1564
1565
1566
1567
1568
1569
1570
1571
1572
1573
1574
1575
1576
1577
1578
1579
1580
1581
1582
1583
1584
1585
1586
1587
1588
1589
1590
1591
1592
1593
1594
1595
1596
1597
1598
1599
1600
1601
1602
1603
1604
1605
1606
1607
1608
1609
1610
1611
1612
1613
1614
1615
1616
1617
1618
1619
1620
1621
1622
1623
1624
1625
1626
1627
1628
1629
1630
1631
1632
1633
1634
1635
1636
1637
1638
1639
1640
1641
1642
1643
1644
1645
1646
1647
1648
1649
1650
1651
1652
1653
1654
1655
1656
1657
1658
1659
1660
1661
1662
1663
1664
1665
1666
1667
1668
1669
1670
1671
1672
1673
1674
1675
1676
1677
1678
1679
1680
1681
1682
1683
1684
1685
1686
1687
1688
1689
1690
1691
1692
1693
1694
1695
1696
1697
1698
1699
1700
1701
1702
1703
1704
1705
1706
1707
1708
1709
1710
1711
1712
1713
1714
1715
1716
1717
1718
1719
1720
1721
1722
1723
1724
1725
1726
1727
1728
1729
1730
1731
1732
1733
1734
1735
1736
1737
1738
1739
1740
1741
1742
1743
1744
1745
1746
1747
1748
1749
1750
1751
1752
1753
1754
1755
1756
1757
1758
1759
1760
1761
1762
1763
1764
1765
1766
1767
1768
1769
1770
1771
1772
1773
1774
1775
1776
1777
1778
1779
1780
1781
1782
1783
1784
1785
1786
1787
1788
1789
1790
1791
1792
1793
1794
1795
1796
1797
1798
1799
1800
1801
1802
1803
1804
1805
1806
1807
1808
1809
1810
1811
1812
1813
1814
1815
1816
1817
1818
1819
1820
1821
1822
1823
1824
1825
1826
1827
1828
1829
1830
1831
1832
1833
1834
1835
1836
1837
1838
1839
1840
1841
1842
1843
1844
1845
1846
1847
1848
1849
1850
1851
1852
1853
1854
1855
1856
1857
1858
1859
1860
1861
1862
1863
1864
1865
1866
1867
1868
1869
1870
1871
1872
1873
1874
1875
1876
1877
1878
1879
1880
1881
1882
1883
1884
1885
1886
1887
1888
1889
1890
1891
1892
1893
1894
1895
1896
1897
1898
1899
1900
1901
1902
1903
1904
1905
1906
1907
1908
1909
1910
1911
1912
1913
1914
1915
1916
1917
1918
1919
1920
1921
1922
1923
1924
1925
1926
1927
1928
1929
1930
1931
1932
1933
1934
1935
1936
1937
1938
1939
1940
1941
1942
1943
1944
1945
1946
1947
1948
1949
1950
1951
1952
1953
1954
1955
1956
1957
1958
1959
1960
1961
1962
1963
1964
1965
1966
1967
1968
1969
1970
1971
1972
1973
1974
1975
1976
1977
1978
1979
1980
1981
1982
1983
1984
1985
1986
1987
1988
1989
1990
1991
1992
1993
1994
1995
1996
1997
1998
1999
2000
2001
2002
2003
2004
2005
2006
2007
2008
2009
2010
2011
2012
2013
2014
2015
2016
2017
2018
2019
2020
2021
2022
2023
2024
2025
2026
2027
2028
2029
2030
2031
2032
2033
2034
2035
2036
2037
2038
2039
2040
2041
2042
2043
2044
2045
2046
2047
2048
2049
2050
2051
2052
2053
2054
2055
2056
2057
2058
2059
2060
2061
2062
2063
2064
2065
2066
2067
2068
2069
2070
2071
2072
2073
2074
2075
2076
2077
2078
2079
2080
2081
2082
2083
2084
2085
2086
2087
2088
2089
2090
2091
2092
2093
2094
2095
2096
2097
2098
2099
2100
2101
2102
2103
2104
2105
2106
2107
2108
2109
2110
2111
2112
2113
2114
2115
2116
2117
2118
2119
2120
2121
2122
2123
2124
2125
2126
2127
2128
2129
2130
2131
2132
2133
2134
2135
2136
2137
2138
2139
2140
2141
2142
2143
2144
2145
2146
2147
2148
2149
2150
2151
2152
2153
2154
2155
2156
2157
2158
2159
2160
2161
2162
2163
2164
2165
2166
2167
2168
2169
2170
2171
2172
2173
2174
2175
2176
2177
2178
2179
2180
2181
2182
2183
2184
2185
2186
2187
2188
2189
2190
2191
2192
2193
2194
2195
2196
2197
2198
2199
2200
2201
2202
2203
2204
2205
2206
2207
2208
2209
2210
2211
2212
221

Example 1: Expression and display of BPTI, ITI-D1, and other Kunitz Domains.

Table 30 shows a display gene that encodes: 1) the M13 III signal peptide, 2) BPTI, and 3) the first few amino-acids of mature M13 III protein. Phage have been made in which this gene is the only *iii*-like gene so that all copies of III expressed are expected to be modified at the amino terminus of the mature protein. Substitutions in the BPTI domain can be made in the cassettes delimited by the *AccIII*, *XhoI*, *PflMI*, *ApaI*, *BssHII*, *StuI*, *XcaI*, *EspI*, *SphI*, or *NarI* (same recognition as *KasI*) sites. Table 100 gives amino-acid sequences of a number of Kunitz domains, some of which inhibit hNE. Each of the hNE-inhibiting sequences shown in Table 100 can be expressed as an intact hNE-binding protein or can be incorporated into a larger protein as a domain. Proteins that comprise a substantial part of one of the hNE-inhibiting sequences found in Table 100 are expected to exhibit hNE-inhibitory activity. This is particularly true if the sequence beginning with the first cysteine and continuing through the last cysteine is retained.

ITI domain 1 is a Kunitz domain as discussed below. The ability of display phage to be retained on matrices that display hNE is related to the affinity of the particular Kunitz domain (or other protein) displayed on the phage. Expression of the *ITI domain 1::iii* fusion gene and display of the fusion protein on the surface of phage were demonstrated by Western analysis and phage titer neutralization experiments. The infectivity of ITI-D1-display phage was blocked by up to 99% by antibodies that bind ITI while wild-type phage were unaffected.

Table 35 gives the sequence of a fusion gene comprising: a) the signal sequence of M13 III, b) ITI-D1, and c) the initial part of mature III of M13. The displayed ITI-D1 domain can be altered by standard methods including: i) oligonucleotide-directed mutagenesis of single-stranded phage DNA, and ii) cassette mutagenesis of RF DNA using the restriction sites (*BglII*, *EagI*, *NcoI*, *StyI*, *PstI*, and *KasI* (two sites)) designed into the gene.

Example 2: Fractionation of MA-ITI-D1 phage bound to agarose-immobilized protease beads.

To test if phage displaying the ITI-D1::III fusion protein interact strongly with the proteases human neutrophil elastase (hNE), aliquots of display phage were incubated with agarose-immobilized hNE beads ("hNE beads"). The beads were washed and bound phage eluted by pH fractionation as described in US 5,223,409. The pHs used in the step gradient were 7.0, 6.0, 5.5, 5.0, 4.5, 4.0, 3.5, 3.0, 2.5, and 2.0. Following elution and neutralization, the various input, wash, and pH elution fractions were titrated. Phage displaying ITI-D1 were compared to phage that display EpiNE-7.

The results of several fractionations are shown in Table 212 (EpiNE-7 or MA-ITI-D1 phage bound to hNE beads). The pH elution profiles obtained using the control display phage (EpiNE-7) were similar previous profiles (US 5,223,409). About 0.3% of the EpiNE-7 display phage applied to the hNE beads eluted during the fractionation procedure and the elution profile had a maximum for elution at about pH 4.0.

The MA-ITI-D1 phage show no evidence of great affinity for hNE beads. The pH elution profiles for MA-ITI-D1 phage bound to hNE beads show essentially monotonic decreases in phage recovered with decreasing pH. Further, the total fractions of the phage applied to the beads that were recovered during the fractionation procedures were quite low: 0.002%.

Published values of K_i for inhibition neutrophil elastase by the intact, large ($M_r=240,000$) ITI protein range between 60 and 150 nM (SWAI88, ODOM90). Our own measurements of pH fraction of display phage bound to hNE beads show that phage displaying proteins with low affinity ($>1 \mu M$) for hNE are not bound by the beads while phage displaying proteins with greater affinity (nM) bind to the beads and are eluted at about pH 5. If the first Kunitz-type domain of the ITI light chain is entirely responsible for the inhibitory activity of ITI against hNE, and if this domain is correctly displayed on the MA-ITI-D1 phage, then it appears that the

minimum affinity of an inhibitor for hNE that allows binding and fractionation of display phage on hNE beads is between 50 and 100 nM.

Example 3: Alteration of the P1 region of ITI-D1.

We assume that ITI-D1 and EpiNE-7 have the same 3D configuration in solution as BPTI. Although EpiNE-7 and ITI-D1 are identical at positions 13, 17, 20, 32, and 39, they differ greatly in their affinities for hNE. To improve the affinity of ITI-D1 for hNE, the EpiNE-7 sequence **Val₁₅-Ala₁₆-Met₁₇-Phe₁₈-Pro₁₉-Arg₂₀** (bold, underscored amino acids are alterations) was incorporated into the ITI-D1 sequence by cassette mutagenesis between the *EagI* and *StyI/NcoI* sites shown in Table 35. Phage isolates containing the ITI-D1::III fusion gene with the EpiNE-7 changes around the P1 position are called MA-ITI-D1E7.

Example 4: Fractionation of MA-ITI-D1E7 phage.

To test if ITI-D1E7-display phage bind hNE beads, pH elution profiles were measured. Aliquots of EpiNE-7, MA-ITI-D1, and MA-ITI-D1E7 display phage were incubated with hNE beads for three hours at room temperature (RT). The beads were washed and phage were eluted as described in US 5,223,409, except that only three pH elutions were performed. These data are in Table 215. The pH elution profile of EpiNE-7 display phage is as described. MA-ITI-D1E7 phage show a broad elution maximum around pH 5. The total fraction of MA-ITI-D1E7 phage obtained on pH elution from hNE beads was about 40-fold less than that obtained using EpiNE-7 display phage.

The pH elution behavior of MA-ITI-D1E7 phage bound to hNE beads is qualitatively similar to that seen using BPTI[K15L]-III-MA phage. BPTI with the K15L mutation has an affinity for hNE of ≈ 3 nM. (Alterations and mutations are indicated by giving the original (wild-type) amino-acid type, then the position, and then the new amino-acid type; thus K15L means change Lys₁₅ to Leu.) Assuming all else remains the same, the pH elution profile for MA-ITI-D1E7 suggests that the affinity of the free ITI-D1E7 domain for

hNE might be in the nM range. If this is the case, the substitution of the EpiNE-7 sequence in place of the ITI-D1 sequence around the P1 region has produced a 20- to 50-fold increase in affinity for hNE (assuming $K_i = 60$ to 150 nM for the unaltered ITI-D1).

If EpiNE-7 and ITI-D1E7 have the same solution structure, these proteins present the identical amino acid sequences to hNE over the interaction surface. Despite this similarity, EpiNE-7 exhibits a roughly 1000-fold greater affinity for hNE than does ITI-D1E7. This observation highlights the importance of non-contacting secondary residues in modulating interaction strengths.

Native ITI light chain is glycosylated at two positions, Ser₁₀ and Asn₄₅ (GEBH86). Removal of the glycosaminoglycan chains has been shown to decrease the affinity of the inhibitor for hNE about 5-fold (SELL87). Another potentially important difference between EpiNE-7 and ITI-D1E7 is that of net charge. The changes in BPTI that produce EpiNE-7 reduce the total charge on the molecule from +6 to +1. Sequence differences between EpiNE-7 and ITI-D1E7 further reduce the charge on the latter to -1. Furthermore, the change in net charge between these two molecules arises from sequence differences occurring in the central portions of the molecules. Position 26 is Lys in EpiNE-7 and is Thr in ITI-D1E7, while at position 31 these residues are Gln and Glu, respectively. These changes in sequence not only alter the net charge on the molecules but also position a negatively charged residue close to the interaction surface in ITI-D1E7. It may be that the occurrence of a negative charge at position 31 (which is not found in any other of the hNE inhibitors described here) destabilized the inhibitor-protease interaction.

Example 5: Preparation of BITI-E7 Phage

Possible reasons for MA-ITI-D1E7 phage having lower affinity for hNE than do MA-EpiNE7 phage include: a) incorrect cleavage of the III₁signal::ITI-D1E7::matureIII fusion protein, b) inappropriate negative charge on the ITI-D1E7

domain, c) conformational or dynamic changes in the Kunitz backbone caused by substitutions such as Phe₄ to Ser₄, and d) non-optimal amino acids in the ITI-D1E7:hNE interface, such as Q₃₄ or A₁₁.

To investigate the first three possibilities, we substituted the first four amino acids of EpiNE7 for the first four amino acids of ITI-D1E7. This substitution should provide a peptide that can be cleaved by signal peptidase-I in the same manner as is the III₁signal::EpiNE7::matureIII fusion. Furthermore, Phe₄ of BPTI is part of the hydrophobic core of the protein; replacement with serine may alter the stability or dynamic character of ITI-D1E7 unfavorably. ITI-D1E7 has a negatively charged Glu at position 2 while EpiNE7 has Pro. We introduced the three changes at the amino terminus of the ITI-D1E7 protein (K1R, E2P, and S4F) by oligonucleotide-directed mutagenesis to produce BITI-E7; phage that display BITI-E7 are called MA-BITI-E7.

We compared the properties of the ITI-III fusion proteins displayed by phage MA-ITI-D1 and MA-BITI using Western analysis as described previously and found no significant differences in apparent size or relative abundance of the fusion proteins produced by either display phage strain. Thus, there are no large differences in the processed forms of either fusion protein displayed on the phage. By extension, there are also no large differences in the processed forms of the gene III fusion proteins displayed by MA-ITI-D1E7 and MA-EpiNE7. Large changes in protein conformation due to altered processing are therefore not likely to be responsible for the great differences in binding to hNE-beads shown by MA-ITI-D1E7 and MA-EpiNE7 display phage.

We characterized the binding properties to hNE-beads of MA-BITI and MA-BITI-E7 display phage using the extended pH fractionation procedure described in US 5,223,409. The results are in Table 216. The pH elution profiles for MA-BITI and MA-BITI-E7 show significant differences from the profiles exhibited by MA-ITI-D1 and MA-ITI-D1E7. In both

cases, the alterations at the putative amino terminus of the displayed fusion protein produce a several-fold increase in the fraction of the input display phage eluted from the hNE-beads.

The binding capacity of hNE-beads for display phage varies among preparations of beads and with age for each individual preparation of beads. Thus, it is difficult to directly compare absolute yields of phage from elutions performed at different times. For example, the fraction of MA-EpiNE7 display phage recovered from hNE-beads varies two-fold among the experiments shown in Tables 212, 215, and 216. However, the shapes of the pH elution profiles are similar. It is possible to correct somewhat for variations in binding capacity of hNE-beads by normalizing display phage yields to the total yield of MA-EpiNE7 phage recovered from the beads in a concurrent elution. When the data shown in Tables 212, 215, and 216 are so normalized, the recoveries of display phage, relative to recovered MA-EpiNE7, are shown in Table 10.

Table 10: Recovery of Display phage

Display Phage strain	Normalized fraction of input
MA-ITI-D1	0.0067
MA-BITI	0.018
MA-ITI-D1E7	0.027
MA-BITI-E7	0.13

Thus, the changes in the amino terminal sequence of the displayed protein produce a three- to five-fold increase in the fraction of display phage eluted from hNE-beads.

In addition to increased binding, the changes introduced into MA-BITI-E7 produce phage that elute from hNE-beads at a lower pH than do the parental MA-ITI-D1E7 phage. While the parental display phage elute with a broad pH maximum centered around pH 5.0, the pH elution profile for MA-BITI-E7 display phage has a pH maximum at around pH 4.75 to pH 4.5.

The pH elution maximum of the MA-BITI-E7 display phage is between the maxima exhibited by the BPTI(K15L) and BPTI(K15V, R17L) display phage (pH 4.75 and pH 4.5 to pH 4.0, respectively) described in US 5,223,409. From the pH maximum exhibited by the display phage we predict that the BITI-E7 protein free in solution may have an affinity for hNE in the 100 pM range. This would represent an approximately ten-fold increase in affinity for hNE over that estimated above for ITI-D1E7.

As was described above, Western analysis of phage proteins show that there are no large changes in gene III fusion proteins upon alteration of the amino terminal sequence. Thus, it is unlikely that the changes in affinity of display phage for hNE-beads can be attributed to large-scale alterations in protein folding resulting from altered ("correct") processing of the fusion protein in the amino terminal mutants. The improvements in binding may in part be due to: 1) the decrease in the net negative charge (-1 to 0) on the protein arising from the Glu to Pro change at position 2, or 2) increased protein stability resulting from the Ser to Phe substitution at residue 4 in the hydrophobic core of the protein, or 3) the combined effects of both substitutions.

Example 6: Production and properties of MA-BITI-E7-1222 and MA-BITI-E7-141

Within the presumed Kunitz:hNE interface, BITI-E7 and EpiNE7 differ at only two positions: 11 and 34. In EpiNE7 these residues are Thr and Val, respectively. In BITI-E7 they are Ala and Gln. In addition BITI-E7 has Glu at 31 while EpiNE7 has Gln. This negative charge may influence binding although the residue is not directly in the interface. We used oligonucleotide-directed mutagenesis to investigate the effects of substitutions at positions 11, 31 and 34 on the protease:inhibitor interaction.

ITI-D1 derivative BITI-E7-1222 is BITI-E7 with the alteration A11T. ITI-D1 derivative BITI-E7-141 is BITI-E7 with the alterations E31Q and Q34V; phage that has the presence

of tisplay these proteins are MA-BITI-E7-1222 and MA-BITI-E7-141. We determined the binding properties to hNE-beads of MA-BITI-E7-1222 and MA-BITI-E7-141 display phage using the extended pH fractionation protocol described previously.

5 The results are in Tables 217 (for MA-BITI-E7 and MA-BITI-E7-1222) and 218 (for MA-EpiNE7 and MA-BITI-E7-141). The pH elution profiles for the MA-BITI-E7 and MA-BITI-E7-1222 phage are almost identical. Both phage strains exhibit pH elution profiles with identical maxima (between pH 5.0 and

10 pH 4.5) as well as the same total fraction of input phage eluted from the hNE-beads (0.03%). Thus, the T11A substitution in the displayed ITI-D1 derivative has no appreciable effect on the binding to hNE-beads.

In contrast, the changes at positions 31 and 34 strongly

15 affect the hNE-binding properties of the display phage. The elution profile pH maximum of MA-BITI-E7-141 phage is shifted to lower pH relative to the parental MA-BITI-E7 phage. Further, the position of the maximum (between pH 4.5 and pH 4.0) is identical to that exhibited by MA-EpiNE7

20 phage in this experiment. Finally, the MA-BITI-E7-141 phage show a ten-fold increase, relative to the parental MA-BITI-E7, in the total fraction of input phage eluted from hNE-beads (0.3% vs 0.03%). The total fraction of MA-BITI-E7-141 phage eluted from the hNE-beads is nearly twice that of MA-EpiNE7 phage.

25

The above results show that binding by MA-BITI-E7-141 display phage to hNE-beads is comparable to that of MA-EpiNE7 phage. If the two proteins (EpiNE7 and BITI-E7-141) in solution have similar affinities for hNE, then the

30 affinity of the BITI-E7-141 protein for hNE is on the order of 1 pM. Such an affinity is approximately 100-fold greater than that estimated above for the parental protein (BITI-E7) and is 10^5 to 10^6 times as great as the affinity for hNE reported for the intact ITI protein.

35

Example 7: Mutagenesis of BITI-E7-141

BITI-E7-141 differs from ITI-D1 at nine positions (1, 2, 4, 15, 16, 18, 19, 31, and 34). To obtain the protein having

the fewest changes from ITI-D1 while retaining high specific affinity for hNE, we have investigated the effects of reversing the changes at positions 1, 2, 4, 16, 19, 31, and 34. The derivatives of BITI-E7-141 that were tested are MUT1619, MUTP1, and MUTT26A. The derivatives of BITI that were tested are AMINO1 and AMINO2. The derivative of BITI-E7 that was tested is MUTQE. All of these sequences are shown in Table 100. MUT1619 restores the ITI-D1 residues Ala₁₆ and Ser₁₉. The sequence designated "MUTP1" asserts the amino acids I₁₅, G₁₆, S₁₉ in the context of BITI-E7-141. It is likely that M₁₇ and F₁₈ are optimal for high affinity hNE binding. G₁₆ and S₁₉ occurred frequently in the high affinity hNE-binding BPTI-variants obtained from fractionation of a library of BPTI-variants against hNE (ROBE92). Three changes at the putative amino terminus of the displayed ITI-D1 domain were introduced to produce the MA-BITI series of phage. AMINO1 carries the sequence K₁-E₂ while AMINO2 carries K₁-S₄. Other amino acids in the amino-terminal region of these sequences are as in ITI-D1. MUTQE is derived from BITI-E7-141 by the alteration Q31E (reasserting the ITI-D1 w.t. residue). Finally, the mutagenic oligonucleotide MUTT26A is intended to remove a potential site of N-linked glycosylation, N₂₄-G₂₅-T₂₆. In the intact ITI molecule isolated from human serum, the light chain polypeptide is glycosylated at this site (N₄₅, ODOM90). It is likely that N₂₄ will be glycosylated if the BITI-E7-141 protein is produced via eukaryotic expression. Such glycosylation may render the protein immunogenic when used for long-term treatment. The MUTT26A contains the alteration T26A and removes the potential glycosylation site with minimal changes in the overall chemical properties of the residue at that position. In addition, an Ala residue is frequently found in other BPTI homologues at position 26 (see Table 34 of US 5,223,409). Mutagenesis was performed on ssDNA of MA-BITI-E7-141 phage.

Example 8: hNE-binding properties of mutagenized MA-BITI-E7-141 display phage

Table 219 shows pH elution data for various display phage eluted from hNE-beads. Total pfu applied to the beads are in column two. The fractions of this input pfu recovered in each pH fraction of the abbreviated pH elution protocol (pH 7.0, pH 3.5, and pH 2.0) are in the next three columns. For data obtained using the extended pH elution protocol, the pH 3.5 listing represents the sum of the fractions of input recovered in the pH 6.0, pH 5.5, pH 5.0, pH 4.5, pH 4.0, and pH 3.5 elution samples. The pH 2.0 listing is the sum of the fractions of input obtained from the pH 3.0, pH 2.5, and pH 2.0 elution samples. The total fraction of input pfu obtained throughout the pH elution protocol is in the sixth column. The final column of the table lists the total fraction of input pfu recovered, normalized to the value obtained for MA-BITI-E7-141 phage.

Two factors must be considered when making comparisons among the data shown in Table 219. The first is that due to the kinetic nature of phage release from hNE-beads and the longer time involved in the extended pH elution protocol, the fraction of input pfu recovered in the pH 3.5 fraction will be enriched at the expense of the pH 2.0 fraction in the extended protocol relative to those values obtained in the abbreviated protocol. The magnitude of this effect can be seen by comparing the results obtained when MA-BITI-E7-141 display phage were eluted from hNE-beads using the two protocols. The second factor is that, for the range of input pfu listed in Table 219, the input pfu influences recovery. The greater the input pfu, the greater the total fraction of the input recovered in the elution. This effect is apparent when input pfu differ by more than a factor of about 3 to 4. The effect can lead to an overestimate of affinity of display phage for hNE-beads when data from phage applied at higher titers is compared with that from phage applied at lower titers.

With these caveats in mind, we can interpret the data in Table 219. The effects of the mutations introduced into MA-BITI-E7-141 display phage ("parental") on binding of display phage to hNE-beads can be grouped into three categories:

those changes that have little or no measurable effects, those that have moderate (2- to 3-fold) effects, and those that have large (>5-fold) effects.

The MUTT26A and MUTQE changes appear to have little effect on the binding of display phage to hNE-beads. In terms of total pfu recovered, the display phage containing these alterations bind as well as the parental to hNE-beads. Indeed, the pH elution profiles obtained for the parental and the MUTT26A display phage from the extended pH elution protocol are indistinguishable. The binding of the MUTTQE display phage appears to be slightly reduced relative to the parental and, in light of the applied pfu, it is likely that this binding is somewhat overestimated.

The sequence alterations introduced via the MUTP1 and MUT1619 oligonucleotides appear to reduce display phage binding to hNE-beads about 2- to 3-fold. In light of the input titers and the distributions of pfu recovered among the various elution fractions, it is likely that 1) both of these display phage have lower affinities for hNE-beads than do MA-EpiNE7 display phage, and 2) the MUT1619 display phage have a greater affinity for hNE-beads than do the MUTP1 display phage.

The sequence alterations at the amino terminus of BITI-E7-14 appear to reduce binding by the display phage to hNE-beads at least ten fold. The AMINO2 changes are likely to reduce display phage binding to a substantially greater extent than do the AMINO1 changes.

On the basis of the above interpretations of the data in Table 219, we can conclude that:

- 1.) The substitution of ALA for THR at position 26 in ITI-D1 and its derivatives has no effect on the interaction of the inhibitor with hNE. Thus, the possibility of glycosylation at Asn₂₄ of an inhibitor protein produced in eukaryotic cell culture can be avoided with no reduction in affinity for hNE.
- 2.) The increase in affinity of display phage for hNE-beads from the changes E31Q and Q34V results primarily from the Val substitution at 34.

- 3.) All three changes at the amino terminal region of ITI-D1 (positions 1,2, and 4) influence display phage binding to hNE-beads to varying extents. The S4F alteration seems to have about the same effect as does E2P. The change at position 1 appears to have only a small effect.
- 4.) The changes in the region around the P1 residue in BITI-E7-141 (position 15) influence display phage binding to hNE. The changes A16G and P19S appear to reduce the affinity of the inhibitor somewhat (perhaps 3-fold). The substitution of I15V further reduces binding.

BITI-E7-141 differs from ITI-D1 at nine positions. From the discussion above, it appears likely that a high affinity hNE-inhibitor based on ITI-D1 could be constructed that would differ from the ITI-D1 sequence at only five or six positions. These differences would be: Pro at position 2, Phe at position 4, Val at position 15, Phe at position 18, Val at position 34, and Ala at position 26. If glycosylation of Asn₂₄ is not a concern Thr could be retained at 26.

Summary: estimated affinities of isolated ITI-D1 derivatives for hNE

On the basis of display phage binding to and elution from hNE beads, it is possible to estimate affinities for hNE that various derivatives of ITI-D1 may display free in solution. These estimates are summarized in Table 55.

hNE Inhibitors Derived from ITI Domain 2

In addition to hNE inhibitors derived from ITI-D1, the present invention comprises hNE inhibitors derived from ITI-D2. These inhibitors have been produced in *Pichia pastoris* in good yield. EPI-HNE-4 inhibits human neutrophil elastase with a $K_p \approx 5 \text{ pM}$.

PURIFICATION AND PROPERTIES OF EPI-HNE PROTEINS

I. EPI-HNE Proteins.

Example 9: Amino-acid sequences of EPI-HNE-3 and EPI-HNE-4 Table 100 gives amino acid sequences of four human-neutrophil-elastase (hNE) inhibitor proteins: EPI-HNE-1 (identical to EpiNE1), EPI-HNE-2, EPI-HNE-3, and EPI-HNE-4. These proteins have been derived from the parental Kunitz-type domains shown. Each of the proteins is shown aligned to the parental domain using the six cysteine residues (shaded) characteristic of the Kunitz-type domain. Residues within the inhibitor proteins that differ from those in the parental protein are in upper case. Entire proteins having the sequences EPI-HNE-1, EPI-HNE-2, EPI-HNE-3, and EPI-HNE-4 (Table 100) have been produced. Larger proteins that comprise one of the hNE-inhibiting sequences are expected to have potent hNE-inhibitory activity; EPI-HNE-1, EPI-HNE-2, EPI-HNE-3, and EPI-HNE-4 are particularly preferred. It is expected that proteins that comprise a significant part of one of the hNE-inhibiting sequences found in Table 100 (particularly if the sequence starting at or before the first cysteine and continuing through or beyond the last cysteine is retained) will exhibit potent hNE-inhibitory activity.

The hNE-inhibitors EPI-HNE-1 and EPI-HNE-2 are derived from the bovine protein BPTI (aprotinin). Within the Kunitz-type domain, these two inhibitors differ from BPTI at the same eight positions: K15I, R17F, I18F, I19P, R39M, A40G, K41N, and R42G. In addition, EPI-HNE-2 differs from both BPTI and EPI-HNE-1 in the presence of four additional residues (EAEA) present at the amino terminus. These residues were added to facilitate secretion of the protein in *Pichia pastoris*.

EPI-HNE-3 is derived from the second Kunitz domain of the light chain of the human inter- α -trypsin inhibitor protein (ITI-D2). The amino acid sequence of EPI-HNE-3 differs from that of ITI-D2(3-58) at only four positions: R15I, I18F, Q19P and L20R. EPI-HNE-4 differs from EPI-HNE-3 by the substitution A3E (the amino-terminal residue) which both facilitates secretion of the protein in *P. pastoris* and

improves the K_D for hNE. Table 602 gives some physical properties of the hNE inhibitor proteins. All four proteins are small, high-affinity ($K_i=2$ to 6 pM), fast-acting ($k_{on}=4$ to 11 $\times 10^6$ $M^{-1}s^{-1}$) inhibitors of hNE.

II. Production of the hNE-inhibitors EPI-HNE-2, EPI-HNE-3, and EPI-HNE-4.

Example 10: *Pichia pastoris* production system.

Transformed strains of *Pichia pastoris* were used to express the various EPI-HNE proteins derived from BPTI and ITI-D2. Protein expression cassettes are cloned into the plasmid pHIL-D2 using the *Bst*BI and *Eco*RI sites (Table 111). The DNA sequence of pHIL-D2 is given in Table 250. The cloned gene is under transcriptional control of *P. pastoris* upstream (labeled "aox1 5'") *aox1* gene promoter and regulatory sequences (dark shaded region) and downstream polyadenylation and transcription termination sequences (second cross-hatched region, labeled "aox1 3'"). *P. pastoris* GS115 is a mutant strain containing a non-functional histidinol dehydrogenase (*his4*) gene. The *his4* gene contained on plasmid pHIL-D2 and its derivatives can be used to complement the histidine deficiency in the host strain. Linearization of plasmid pHIL-D2 at the indicated *Sac*I site directs plasmid incorporation into the host genome at the *aox1* locus by homologous recombination during transformation. Strains of *P. pastoris* containing integrated copies of the expression plasmid will express protein genes under control of the *aox1* promoter when the promoter is activated by growth in the presence of methanol as the sole carbon source.

We have used this high density *Pichia pastoris* production system to produce proteins by secretion into the cell CM. Expression plasmids were constructed by ligating synthetic DNA sequences encoding the *S. cerevisiae* mating factor α prepro peptide fused directly to the amino terminus of the desired hNE inhibitor into the plasmid pHIL-D2 using the *Bst*BI and the *Eco*RI sites shown. Table 251 gives the DNA

sequence of a *Bst*BI-to-*Eco*RI insert that converts pHIL-D2 into pHIL-D2(MF α -PrePro::EPI-HNE-3). In this construction, the fusion protein is placed under control of the upstream, inducible *P. pastoris aox1* gene promoter and the downstream *aox1* gene transcription termination and polyadenylation sequences. Expression plasmids were linearized by *Sac*I digestion and the linear DNA was incorporated by homologous recombination into the genome of the *P. pastoris* strain GS115 by spheroplast transformation. Regenerated spheroplasts were selected for growth in the absence of added histidine, replated, and individual isolates were screened for methanol utilization phenotype (*mut*⁺), secretion levels, and gene dose (estimated via Southern hybridization experiments). High level secretion strains were selected for production of hNE inhibitors: PEY-33 for production of EPI-HNE-2 and PEY-43 for production of EPI-HNE-3. In both of these strains, we estimate that four copies of the expression plasmid are integrated as a tandem array into the *aox1* gene locus.

To facilitate alteration of the Kunitz-domain encoding segment of pHIL-D2 derived plasmids, we removed two restriction sites given in Table 111: the *Bst*BI at 4780 and the *Aat*II site at 5498. Thus, the Kunitz-domain encoding segment is bounded by unique *Aat*II and *Eco*RI sites. The new plasmids are called pD2pick("insert") where "insert" defines the domain encoded under control of the *aox1* promoter. Table 253 gives the DNA sequence of pD2pick(MF α ::EPI-HNE-3). Table 254 gives a list of restriction sites in pD2pick(MF α ::EPI-HNE-3).

EPI-HNE-4 is encoded by pD2pick(MF α PrePro::EPI-HNE-4) which differs from pHIL-D2 in that: 1) the *Aat*II/*Eco*RI segment of the sequence given in Table 251 is replaced by the segment shown in Table 252 and 2) the changes in the restriction sites discussed above have been made. Strain PEY-53 is *P. pastoris* GS115 transformed with pD2pick(MF α ::EPI-HNE-4).

Example 11: Protein Production

To produce the proteins, *P. pastoris* strains were grown in mixed-feed fermentations similar to the procedure described by Digan et al. (DIGA89). Although others have reported production of Kunitz domains in *P. pastoris*, it is well known that many secretion systems involve proteases. Thus, it is not automatic that an altered Kunitz domain having a high potency in inhibiting hNE could be secreted from *P. pastoris* because the new inhibitor might inhibit some key enzyme in the secretion pathway. Nevertheless, we have found that *P. pastoris* can secrete hNE inhibitors in high yield.

Briefly, cultures were first grown in batch mode with glycerol as the carbon source. Following exhaustion of glycerol, the culture was grown for about four hours in glycerol-limited feed mode to further increase cell mass and to derepress the *aox1* promoter. In the final production phase, the culture was grown in methanol-limited feed mode. During this phase, the *aox1* promoter is fully active and protein is secreted into the CM.

Table 607 and Table 608 give the kinetics of cell growth (estimated as A_{600}) and protein secretion (mg/l) for cultures of PEY-33 and PEY-43 during the methanol-limited feed portions of the relevant fermentations. Concentrations of the inhibitor proteins in the fermentation cultures were determined from *in vitro* assays of hNE inhibition by diluted aliquots of cell-free culture media obtained at the times indicated. Despite similarities in gene dose, fermentation conditions, cell densities, and secretion kinetics, the final concentrations of inhibitor proteins secreted by the two strains differ by nearly an order of magnitude. The final concentration of EPI-HNE-2 in the PEY-33 fermentation CM was 720 mg/l. The final concentration of EPI-HNE-3 in the PEY-43 fermentation CM was 85 mg/l. The differences in final secreted protein concentrations may result from idiosyncratic differences in the efficiencies with which the yeast synthesis and processing systems interact with the different protein sequences.

Strain PEY-33 secreted EPI-HNE-2 protein into the CM as a single molecular species which amino acid composition and N-terminal sequencing revealed to be the correctly-processed Kunitz domain with the sequence shown in Table 601. The major molecular species produced by PEY-43 cultures was the properly-processed EPI-HNE-3 protein. However, this strain also secreted a small amount (about 15% to 20% of the total EPI-HNE-3) of incorrectly-processed material. This material proved to be a mixture of proteins with amino terminal extensions (primarily nine or seven residues in length) arising from incorrect cleavage of the MF α PrePro leader peptide from the mature Kunitz domain. The correctly processed protein was purified substantially free of these contaminants as described below.

III. Purification of the hNE-inhibitors EPI-HNE-2 and EPI-HNE-3.

The proteins can be readily purified from fermenter CM by standard biochemical techniques. The specific purification procedure varies with the specific properties of each protein as described below.

Example 12: Purification of EPI-HNE-2.

Table 603 gives particulars of the purification of EPI-HNE-2, lot 1. The PEY-33 fermenter culture was harvested by centrifugation at 8000 x g for 15 min and the cell pellet was discarded. The 3.3 liter supernatant fraction was microfiltered used a Minitan Ultrafiltration System (Millipore Corporation, Bedford, MA) equipped with four 0.2 μ filter packets.

The filtrate obtained from the microfiltration step was used in two subsequent ultrafiltration steps. First, two 30K ultrafiltrations were performed on the 0.2 μ microfiltrate using the Minitan apparatus equipped with eight 30,000 NMWL polysulfone filter plates (#PLTKOMP04, Millipore Corporation, Bedford, MA). The retentate solution from the first 30K ultrafiltration was diluted with 10 mM

NaCitrate, pH=3.5, and subjected to a second 30K ultrafiltration. The two 30K ultrafiltrates were combined to give a final volume of 5 liters containing about 1.4 gram of EPI-HNE-2 protein (estimated from hNE-inhibition measurements).

The 30K ultrafiltrate was concentrated with change of buffer in the second ultrafiltration step using the Minitan apparatus equipped with eight 5,000 NMWL filter plates (#PLCCOMP04, Millipore Corporation, Bedford, MA). At two times during the 5K ultrafiltration, the retentate solution was diluted from about 300 ml to 1.5 liters with 10 mM NaCitrate, pH=3.5. The final 5K ultrafiltration retentate (Ca. 200 ml) was diluted to a final volume of 1000 ml with 10 mM NaCitrate, pH=3.5.

EPI-HNE-2 protein was obtained from the 5K ultrafiltration retentate solution by ammonium sulfate precipitation at RT. 100 ml of 0.25 M ammonium acetate, pH=3.2, (1/10 volume) was added to the 5K ultrafiltration retentate, followed by one final volume (1.1 liter) of 3 M ammonium sulfate. Following a 30 minute incubation at RT, precipitated material was pelleted by centrifugation at 10,000 x g for 45 minutes. The supernatant solution was removed, the pellet was dissolved in water in a final volume of 400 ml, and the ammonium sulfate precipitation was repeated using the ratios described above. The pellet from the second ammonium sulfate precipitation was dissolved in 50 mM sodium acetate, pH=3.5 at a final volume of 300 ml.

Residual ammonium sulfate was removed from the EPI-HNE-2 preparation by ion exchange chromatography. The solution from the ammonium sulfate precipitation step was applied to a strong cation-exchange column (50 ml bed volume Macrorep 50S) (Bio-Rad Laboratories, Inc, Hercules, CA) previously equilibrated with 10 mM NaCitrate, pH=3.5. After loading, the column was washed with 300 ml of 10 mM NaCitrate, pH=3.5. EPI-HNE-2 was then batch-eluted from the column with 300 ml of 50 mM NH_4OAc , pH=6.2. Fractions containing EPI-HNE-2 activity were pooled and the resulting solution was lyophilized. The dried protein powder was dissolved in

50 ml dH₂O and the solution was passed through a 0.2 μ filter (#4192, Gelman Sciences, Ann Arbor, MI). The concentration of the active inhibitor in the final stock solution was determined to be 2 mM (13.5 mg/ml). This stock solution (EPI-HNE-2, Lot 1) has been stored as 1 ml aliquots at 4°C and -70°C for more than 11 months with no loss in activity.

Table 603 summarizes the yields and relative purity of EPI-HNE-2 at various steps in the purification procedure. The overall yield of the purification procedure was about 30%. The major source of loss was retention of material in the retentate fractions of the 0.2 μ microfiltration and 30k ultrafiltration steps.

Example 13: Purification of EPI-HNE-3.

Purification of EPI-HNE-3, lot 1, is set out in Table 604. The PEY-43 fermenter culture was harvested by centrifugation at 8,000 x g for 15 min and the cell pellet was discarded. The supernatant solution (3100 ml) was microfiltered through 0.2 μ Minitan packets (4 packets). After the concentration, a diafiltration of the retentate was performed so that the final filtrate volume from the 0.2 μ filtration was 3300 ml.

A 30K ultrafiltration was performed on the filtrate from the 0.2 μ microfiltration step. When the retentate volume had been reduced to 250 ml, a diafiltration of the retentate was performed at a constant retentate volume (250 ml) for 30 min at a rate of 10 ml/min. The resulting final volume of filtrate was 3260 ml.

EPI-HNE-3 protein and other medium components were found to precipitate from solution when the fermenter CM was concentrated. For this reason, the 5k ultrafiltration step was not performed.

Properly processed EPI-HNE-3 was purified substantially free of mis-processed forms and other fermenter culture components by ion exchange chromatography. A 30 ml bed volume strong cation ion exchange column (Macroprep 50S) was equilibrated with 10 mM NaCitrate pH=3.5. The 30K ultrafiltration filtrate was applied to the column and binding of EPI-HNE-3 to the column was confirmed by

demonstrating the complete loss of inhibitor activity in the column flow through. The column was then washed with 300 ml of 10 mM NaCitrate, pH=3.5.

To remove EPI-HNE-3 from the column, we sequentially eluted it with 300 ml volumes of the following solutions:

100 mM ammonium acetate, pH=3.5
 50 mM ammonium acetate, pH=4.8
 50 mM ammonium acetate, pH=6.0
 50 mM ammonium acetate, pH=6.0, 0.1 M NaCl
 50 mM ammonium acetate, pH=6.0, 0.2 M NaCl
 50 mM ammonium acetate, pH=6.0, 0.3 M NaCl
 50 mM ammonium acetate, pH=6.0, 0.4 M NaCl
 50 mM Tris/Cl pH=8.0, 1.0 NaCl

The majority of the EPI-HNE-3 eluted in two 50 mM ammonium acetate, pH=6.0 fractions. The 0.1 M NaCl fraction contained about 19% of the input EPI-HNE-3 activity (28 mg of 159 mg input) and essentially all of the mis-processed forms of EPI-HNE-3. The 0.2M NaCl fraction contained about 72% (114 mg) of the input EPI-HNE-3 and was almost completely free of the higher molecular weight mis-processed forms and other UV-absorbing contaminants. The fractions from the 50 mM ammonium acetate, pH=6.0, 0.2 M NaCl elution having the highest concentrations of EPI-HNE-3 were combined (95 mg).

An ammonium sulfate precipitation was performed on the 0.2 M NaCl, pH=6.0 ion exchange column eluate. 800 ml of 3 M ammonium sulfate was added to 160 ml of eluate solution (final ammonium sulfate concentration = 2.5 M) and the mixture was incubated at RT for 18 hours. The precipitated material was then pelleted by centrifugation at 10,000 x g for 45 minutes. The supernatant fluid was discarded and the pelleted material was dissolved in 100 ml of water.

Residual ammonium sulfate was removed from the EPI-HNE-3 preparation by batch ion exchange chromatography. The pH of the protein solution was adjusted to 3.0 with diluted (1/10) HOAc and the solution was then applied to a 10 ml bed volume Macrorep 50S column that had been equilibrated with 10 mM

NaCitrate, pH=3.5. Following sample loading, the column was washed with 100 ml of 10 mM NaCitrate, pH=3.5 followed by 100 ml of dH_2O . EPI-HNE-3 was eluted from the column with 100 ml of 50 mM NH_4CO_3 , pH=9.0. pH9 fractions having the highest concentrations of EPI-HNE-3 were combined (60 mg) and stored at 4°C for 7 days before lyophilization.

The lyophilized protein powder was dissolved in 26 ml dH_2O and the solution was passed through a 0.2 μ filter (#4912, Gelman Sciences, Ann Arbor, MI). The concentration of active inhibitor in the final stock solution was found to be 250 μM (1.5 mg/ml). This stock solution (EPI-HNE-3, Lot 1) has been stored as 1 ml aliquots at -70°C for more than six months with no loss of activity. EPI-HNE-3 stored in water solution (without any buffering) deteriorated when kept at 4°C. After five months, about 70% of the material was active with a K_i of about 12 pM.

Table 604 gives the yield and relative purity of EPI-HNE-3 at various steps in the purification procedure. A major purification step occurred at the first ion exchange chromatography procedure. The ammonium sulfate precipitation step provided only a small degree of further purification. Some loss of inhibitor activity occurred on incubation at pH=9 (See pH stability data). The production and purification of EPI-HNE-1 and EPI-HNE-4 were analogous to that of EPI-HNE-2 and EPI-HNE-3.

Example 14: Tricine-PAGE Analysis of EPI-HNE-2 and EPI-HNE-3.

The high resolution tricine gel system of Schagger and von Jagow (SCHA87) was used to analyze the purified proteins produced (*vide supra*). For good resolution of the low molecular weight EPI-HNE proteins we used a 16.5% resolving layer with 10% separating and 4% stacking layers. Following silver staining, we inspected a gel having:

Lane 1: EPI-HNE-2	25 ng,
Lane 2: EPI-HNE-2	50 ng,
Lane 3: EPI-HNE-2	100 ng,
Lane 4: EPI-HNE-2	200 ng,

Lane 5: EPI-HNE-3 25 ng,
 Lane 6: EPI-HNE-3 50 ng,
 Lane 7: EPI-HNE-3 100 ng,
 Lane 8: EPI-HNE-3 200 ng, and

5 Lane 9: Molecular-weight standards: RPN 755, (Amersham Corporation, Arlington Heights, IL).

10 Stained proteins visible on the gel and their molecular weights in Daltons are: ovalbumin (46,000), carbonic anhydrase (30,000), trypsin inhibitor (21,500), lysozyme (14,300), and aprotinin (6,500). The amount of protein loaded was determined from measurements of hNE-inhibition. We found the following features. EPI-HNE-2, Lot 1 shows a single staining band of the anticipated size (ca. 6,700 D) at all loadings. Similarly, EPI-HNE-3, Lot 1 protein shows a single staining band of the anticipated size (ca. 6,200 D). At the highest loading, traces of the higher molecular weight (ca. 7,100 D) incorrectly processed form can be detected. On the basis of silver-stained high-resolution PAGE analysis, the purity of both protein preparations is assessed to be significantly greater than 95%.

IV. Properties of EPI-HNE-2 and EPI-HNE-3.

A. Inhibition of hNE.

Example 15: Measured K_s of EPI-HNE proteins for hNE

25 Inhibition constants for the proteins reacting with hNE (K_i) were determined using RT measurements of hydrolysis of a fluorogenic substrate (N-methoxysuccinyl-Ala-Ala-Pro-Val-7-amino-4-methylcoumarin, Sigma M-9771) by hNE. For these measurements, aliquots of the appropriately diluted
 30 inhibitor stocks were added to 2 ml solutions of 0.847 nM hNE in reaction buffer (50 mM Tris-Cl, pH=8.0, 150 mM NaCl, 1 mM CaCl_2 , 0.25% Triton-X-100) in plastic fluorescence cuvettes. The reactions were incubated at RT for 30 minutes. At the end of the incubation period, the
 35 fluorogenic substrate was added at a concentration of 25 μM and the time course for increase in fluorescence at 470 nm (excitation at 380 nm) due to enzymatic substrate cleavage was recorded using a spectrofluorimeter (Perkin-Elmer 650-

15) and strip chart recorder. We did not correct for competition between substrate and inhibitor because (S_0/K_m) is 0.07 (where S_0 is the substrate concentration and K_m is the binding constant of the substrate for hNE). K_i is related to $K_{apparent}$ by $K_i = K_{apparent} \times (1 / (1 + (S_0/K_m)))$. The correction is small compared to the possible errors in $K_{apparent}$. Rates of enzymatic substrate cleavage were determined from the linear slopes of the recorded increases in fluorescence. The percent residual activity of hNE in the presence of the inhibitor was calculated as the percentage of the rate of fluorescence increase observed in the presence of the inhibitor to that observed when no added inhibitor was present.

We recorded data used to determine K_i for EPI-HNE-2 and EPI-HNE-3 reacting with hNE. Data obtained as described above are recorded as percent residual activity plotted as a function of added inhibitor. Values for K_i and for active inhibitor concentration in the stock are obtained from a least-squares fit program. From the data, K_i values for EPI-HNE-2 and for EPI-HNE-3 reacting with hNE at RT were calculated to be 4.8 pM and 6.2 pM, respectively. Determinations of K_i for EPI-HNE-2 and EPI-HNE-3 reacting with hNE are given in Table 610 and Table 611.

The kinetic on-rates for the inhibitors reacting with hNE (k_{on}) were determined from measurements of progressive inhibition of substrate hydrolytic activity by hNE following addition of inhibitor. For these experiments, a known concentration of inhibitor was added to a solution of hNE (0.847 nM) and substrate (25 μ M) in 2 ml of reaction buffer in a plastic fluorescence cuvette. The change in fluorescence was recorded continuously following addition of the inhibitor. In these experiments, sample fluorescence did not increase linearly with time. Instead, the rate of fluorescence steadily decreased reflecting increasing inhibition of hNE by the added inhibitor. The enzymatic rate at selected times following addition of the inhibitor was determined from the slope of the tangent to the fluorescence time course at that time.

The kinetic constant k_{on} for EPI-HNE-2 reacting with hNE was determined as follows. EPI-HNE-2 at 1.3 nM was added to buffer containing 0.867 nM hNE (I:E = 1.5:1) at time 0. Measured percent residual activity was recorded as a function of time after addition of inhibitor. A least-squares fit program was used to obtain the value of $k_{on} = 4.0 \times 10^6 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$.

The kinetic off rate, k_{off} , is calculated from the measured values of K_i and k_{on} as:

$$k_{off} = K_i \times k_{on}.$$

The values from such measurements are included in Table 602. The EPI-HNE proteins are small, high affinity, fast acting inhibitors of hNE.

B. Specificity.

Example 16: Specificity of EPI-HNE proteins

We attempted to determine inhibition constants for EPI-HNE proteins reacting with several serine proteases. The results are summarized in Table 605. In all cases except chymotrypsin, we were unable to observe any inhibition even when 10 to 100 μM inhibitor was added to enzyme at concentrations in the nM range. In Table 605, our calculated values for K_i (for the enzymes other than chymotrypsin) are based on the conservative assumption of less than 10% inhibition at the highest concentrations of inhibitor tested. For chymotrypsin, the K_i is about 10 μM and is probably not specific.

C. In Vitro Stability.

Example 17: Resistance to Oxidative Inactivation.

Table 620 shows measurements of the susceptibility of EPI-HNE proteins to oxidative inactivation as compared with that of two other natural protein hNE inhibitors: $\alpha 1$ Protease Inhibitor (API) and Secretory Leucocyte Protease Inhibitor (SLPI). API (10 μM), SLPI (8.5 μM), EPI-HNE-1 (5 μM), EPI-HNE-2 (10 μM), EPI-HNE-3 (10 μM), and EPI-HNE-4 (10 μM) were exposed to the potent oxidizing agent, Chloramine-T, at the indicated oxidant:inhibitor ratios in 50 mM phosphate

buffer, pH=7.0 for 20 minutes at RT. At the end of the incubation period, the oxidation reactions were quenched by adding methionine to a final concentration of 4 mM. After a further 10 minute incubation, the quenched reactions were diluted and assayed for residual inhibitor activity in our standard hNE-inhibition assay.

Both API and SLPI are inactivated by low molar ratios of oxidant to inhibitor. The Chloramine-T:protein molar ratios required for 50% inhibition of API and SLPI are about 1:1 and 2:1, respectively. These ratios correspond well with the reported presence of two and four readily oxidized methionine residues in API and SLPI, respectively. In contrast, all four EPI-HNE proteins retain essentially complete hNE-inhibition activity following exposure to Chloramine-T at all molar ratios tested (up to 50:1, in the cases of EPI-HNE-3 and EPI-HNE-4). Neither EPI-HNE-3 nor EPI-HNE-4 contain any methionine residues. In contrast, EPI-HNE-1 and EPI-HNE-2 each contains two methionine residues (see Table 100). The resistance of these proteins to oxidative inactivation indicates that the methionine residues are either inaccessible to the oxidant or are located in a region of the protein that does not interact with hNE.

Example 18: pH Stability.

Table 612 shows the results of measurements of the pH stability of EPI-HNE proteins. The stability of the proteins to exposure to pH conditions in the range of pH 1 to pH 10 was assessed by maintaining the inhibitors in buffers of defined pH at 37°C for 18 hours and determining the residual hNE inhibitory activity in the standard hNE-inhibition assay. Proteins were incubated at a concentration of 1 μ M. The buffers shown in Table 14 were formulated as described (STOL90) and used in the pH ranges indicated:

Table 14: Buffers used in stability studies

Buffer	Lowest pH	Highest pH
Glycine-HCl	1	2.99
Citrate-Phosphate	3	7
Phosphate	7	8
Glycine-NaOH	8.5	10

Both BPTI-derived inhibitors, EPI-HNE-1 and EPI-HNE-2, are stable at all pH values tested. EPI-HNE-3 and EPI-HNE-4, the inhibitors derived from the human protein Kunitz-type domain, were stable when incubated at low pH, but showed some loss of activity at high pH. When incubated at 37°C for 18 hours at pH= 7.5, the EPI-HNE-3 preparation lost 10 to 15% of its hNE-inhibition activity. EPI-HNE-4 retains almost full activity to pH 8.5. Activity of the ITI-D2-derived inhibitor declined sharply at higher pH levels so that at pH 10 only 30% of the original activity remained. The sensitivity of EPI-HNE-3 to incubation at high pH probably explains the loss of activity of the protein in the final purification step noted previously.

Example 19: Temperature Stability.

The stability of EPI-HNE proteins to temperatures in the range 0°C to 95°C was assessed by incubating the inhibitors for thirty minutes at various temperatures and determining residual inhibitory activity for hNE. In these experiments, protein concentrations were 1 μ M in phosphate buffer at pH=7. As is shown in Table 630, the four inhibitors are quite temperature stable.

EPI-HNE-1 and EPI-HNE-2 maintain full activity at all temperatures below about 90°C. EPI-HNE-3 and EPI-HNE-4 maintain full inhibitory activity when incubated at temperatures below 65°C. The activity of the protein declines somewhat at higher temperatures. However, all three proteins retain more than ~50% activity even when incubated at 95°C for 30 minutes.

Example 20: ROUTES to OTHER hNE-INHIBITORY SEQUENCES:

The present invention demonstrates that very high-affinity hNE inhibitors can be devised from Kunitz domains of human origin with very few amino-acid substitutions. It is believed that almost any Kunitz domain can be made into a potent and specific hNE inhibitor with eight or fewer substitutions. In particular, any one of the known human Kunitz domains could be remodeled to provide a highly stable, highly potent, and highly selective hNE inhibitor. There are at least three routes to hNE inhibitory Kunitz domains: 1) replacement of segments known to be involved in specifying hNE binding, 2) replacement of single residues thought to be important for hNE binding, and 3) use of libraries of Kunitz domains to select hNE inhibitors.

Example 21: Substitution of Segments in Kunitz Domains

Table 100 shows the amino-acid sequences of 11 human Kunitz domains. These sequences have been broken into ten segments: 1:N terminus-residue 4; 2:residue 5; 3:6-9(or 9a); 4:10-13; 5:14; 6:15-21; 7:22-30, 8:31-36; 8:37-38; 9:39-42; and 10:43-C terminus (or 42a-C terminus).

Segments 1, 3, 5, 7, and 9 contain residues that strongly influence the binding properties of Kunitz domains and are double underscored in the Consensus Kunitz Domain of Table 100. Other than segment 1, all the segments are the same length except for TFPI-2 Domain 2 which carries an extra residue in segment 2 and two extra residues in segment 10.

Segment 1 is at the amino terminus and influences the binding by affecting the stability and dynamics of the protein. Segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 contain residues that contact serine proteases when a Kunitz domain binds in the active site. High-affinity hNE inhibition requires a molecule that is highly complementary to hNE. Segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 supply the amino acids that contact the protease. The sequences in segments 1, 3, 5, 7, and 9 must work together in the context supplied by each other and the other segments. Nevertheless, we have demonstrated that very many different sequences are capable of high-affinity hNE

inhibition.

It may be desirable to have an hNE inhibitor that is highly similar to a human protein to reduce the chance of immunogenicity. Candidate high-affinity hNE inhibitor protein sequences may be obtained by taking an aprotonin-type Kunitz domain that strongly or very strongly inhibits hNE, and replacing one, two, three, four or all of segments 2, 4, 6, 8, and 10 with the corresponding segment from a human Kunitz domain, such as those listed in Table 100, or other domain known to have relatively low immunogenicity in humans. (Each of segments 2, 4, 6, 8, and 10 may be taken from the same human domain, or they may be taken from different human domains.) Alternatively, a reduced immunogenicity, high hNE inhibiting domain may be obtained by taking one of the human aprotonin-type Kunitz domains and replacing one, two, three or all of segments 3, 5, 7 and 9 (and preferably also segment 1) with the corresponding segment from one or more aprotonin-like Kunitz domains that strongly or very strongly inhibit hNE. In making these humanized hNE inhibitors, one may, of course, use, rather than a segment identical to that of one of the aforementioned source proteins, a segment which differs from the native source segment by one or more conservative modifications. Such differences should, of course, be taken with due consideration for their possible effect on inhibitory activity and/or immunogenicity. In some cases, it may be advantageous that the segment be a hybrid of corresponding segments from two or more human domains (in the case of segments 2, 4, 6, 8 and 10) or from two or more strong or very strong hNE inhibitor domains (in the case of segments 3, 5, 7, and 9). Segment 1 may correspond to the segment 1 of a strong or very strong hNE inhibitor, or the segment 1 of a human aprotonin-like Kunitz domain, or be a chimera of segment 1's from both.

The proteins DPI.1.1, DPI.2.1, DPI.3.1, DPI.4.1, DPI.5.1, DPI.6.3, DPI.7.1, DPI.8.1, and DPI.9.1 were designed in this way. DPI.1.1 is derived from App-I by replacing segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 with the corresponding segments from EPI-HNE-1.

DPI.2.1 is derived from TFPI2-D1 by replacing segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 with the corresponding residues from EPI-HNE-1. DPI.3.1 is derived from TFPI2-D2 by replacing residues 9a-21 with residues 10-21 of EPI-HNE-4 and replacing residues 31-42b with residues 31-42 of EPI-HNE-4. DPI.4.1 is derived from TFPI2-D3 by replacing segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 with the corresponding residues from MUTQE. DPI.5.1 is derived from LACI-D1 by replacing segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 with the corresponding residues from MUTQE. DPI.6.1 is derived from LACI-D2 by replacing segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 with the corresponding residues from MUTQE. DPI.7.1 is derived from LACI-D3 by replacing segments 3, 5, 7, 9 with the corresponding residues from EPI-HNE-4. DPI.8.1 is derived from the A3 collagen Kunitz domain by substitution of segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 from EPI-HNE-4. DPI.9.1 is derived from the HKI B9 domain by replacing segments 3, 5, 7, and 9 with the corresponding residues from EPI-HNE-4.

While the above-described chimera constitute preferred embodiments of the present invention, the invention is not limited to these chimera.

Example 22: Point substitutions in Kunitz Domains

In this example, certain substitution mutations are discussed. It must be emphasized that this example describes preferred embodiments of the invention, and is not intended to limit the invention.

All of the protein sequences mentioned in this example are to be found in Table 100. Designed protease inhibitors are designated "DPI" and are derived from human Kunitz domains (also listed in Table 100). Each of the sequences designated DPI.i.2 (for $i = 1$ to 9) is derived from the domain two above it in the table by making minimal point mutations. Each of the sequences designated DPI.i.3 (for $i = 1$ to 9) is derived from the sequence three above it by more extensive mutations intended to increase affinity. For some parental domains, additional examples are given. The sequences designated DPI.i.1 are discussed in Example 21.

The most important positions are 18 and 15. Any Kunitz

domain is likely to become a good hNE inhibitor if Val or Ile is at 15 (with Ile being preferred) and Phe is at 18. (However, these features are not necessarily required for such activity.)

5 If a Kunitz domain has Phe at 18 and either Ile or Val at 15 and is not a good hNE inhibitor, there may be one or more residues in the interface preventing proper binding.

The Kunitz domains having very high affinity for hNE herein disclosed (as listed in Table 100) have no charged groups at residues 10, 12 through 19, 21, and 32 through 42. At position 11, only neutral and positively charged groups have been observed in very high affinity hNE inhibitors. At position 31, only neutral and negatively charged groups have been observed in high-affinity hNE inhibitors. If a parental Kunitz domain has a charged group at any of those positions where only neutral groups have been observed, then each of the charged groups is preferably changed to an uncharged group picked from the possibilities in Table 790 as the next step in improving binding to hNE. Similarly, negatively charged groups at 11 and 19 and positively charged groups at 31 are preferably replaced by groups picked from Table 790.

At position 10, Tyr, Ser, and Val are seen in high-affinity hNE inhibitors. Asn or Ala may be allowed since this position may not contact hNE. At position 11, Thr, Ala, and Arg have been seen in high-affinity hNE inhibitors. Gln and Pro are very common at 11 in Kunitz domains and may be acceptable. Position 12 is almost always Gly. If 12 is not Gly, try changing it to Gly.

30 All of the high-affinity hNE inhibitors produced so far have Pro₁₃, but it has not been shown that this is required. Many (62.5%) Kunitz domains have Pro₁₃. If 13 is not Pro, then changing to Pro may improve the hNE affinity. Val, Ala, Leu, or Ile may also be acceptable here.

35 Position 14 is Cys. It is possible to make domains highly similar to Kunitz domains in which the 14-38 disulfide is omitted. Such domains are likely to be less stable than true Kunitz domains having the three standard

disulfides.

Position 15 is preferably Ile or Val. Ile is more preferred.

Most Kunitz domains (82%) have either Gly or Ala at 16 and this may be quite important. If residue 16 is not Gly or Ala, change 16 to either Gly or Ala; Ala is preferred. Position 17 in very potent hNE inhibitors has either Phe or Met; those having Ile or Leu at 17 are less potent. Phe is preferred. Met should be used only if resistance to oxidation is not important. Position 18 is Phe.

It has been shown that high-affinity hNE inhibitors may have either Pro or Ser at position 19. Gln or Lys at position 19 may be allowed. At position 21, Tyr and Trp have been seen in very high affinity hNE inhibitors; Phe may also work.

At position 31, Gln, Glu, and Val have been observed in high affinity hNE inhibitors. Since this is on the edge of the binding interface, other types are likely to work well. One should avoid basic types (Arg and Lys). At position 32, Thr and Leu have been observed in high-affinity hNE inhibitors. This residue may not make direct contact and other uncharged types may work well. Pro is very common here. Ser has been seen and is similar to Thr. Ala has been seen in natural Kunitz domains and is unlikely to make any conflict. Position 33 is always Phe in Kunitz domains.

It appears that many amino acid types may be placed at position 34 while retaining high affinity for hNE; large hydrophobic residues (Phe, Trp, Tyr) are unfavorable. Val and Pro are most preferred at 34. Positions 35-38 contain the sequence Tyr-Gly-Gly-Cys. There is a little diversity at position 36 in natural Kunitz domains. In the BPTI-Trypsin complex, changing Gly₃₆ to Ser greatly reduces the binding to trypsin. Nevertheless, S36 or T36 may not interfere with binding to hNE and could even improve it. If residue 36 is not Gly, one should consider changing it to Gly.

Position 39 seems to tolerate a variety of types. Met and Gln are known to work in very high-affinity inhibitors.

Either Ala or Gly are acceptable at position 40; Gly is preferred. At position 41, Asn is by far the most common type in natural Kunitz domains and may act to stabilize the domains. At position 42, Gly is preferred, but Ala is allowed.

Finally, positions that are highly conserved in Kunitz domains may be converted to the conserved type if needed. For example, the mutations X36G, X37G, X41N, and X12G may be desirable in those cases that do not already have these amino acids at these positions.

The above mutations are summarized in Table 711. Table 711 contains, for example, mutations of the form X15I which means change the residue at position 15 (whatever it is) to Ile or leave it alone if it is already Ile. A Kunitz domain that contains the mutation X18F and either X15I or X15V (X15I preferred) will have strong affinity for hNE. As from one up to about 8 of the mutations found in Table 711 are asserted, the affinity of the protein for hNE will increase so that the K_i approaches the range 1-5 pM.

The sequence DPI.1.2 was constructed from the sequence of App-I by the changes R15I, I18F, and F34V and should be a potent hNE inhibitor. DPI.1.3 is likely to be a more potent inhibitor, having the changes R15I, M17F (to avoid sensitivity to oxidation), I18F, P32T, F34V, and G39M.

DPI.2.2 was derived from the sequence of TFPI2-D1 by the changes R15I, L18F, and L34V and should be a potent hNE inhibitor. DPI.2.3 may be more potent due to the changes Y11T, R15I, L17F, L18F, R31Q, Q32T, L34V, and E39M.

DPI.3.2 is derived from TFPI2-D2 by the changes E15I, T18F, S26A(to prevent glycosylation), K32T, and F34V and should be a potent hNE inhibitor. DPI.3.3 may be more potent by having the changes A9a, D11A, D12G, Q13P, E15I, S17F, T18F, E19K, K20R, N24A (to prevent glycosylation), K32T, F34V, and A42a-42b.

DPI.4.2 is derived from TFPI2-D3 by the changes S15I, N17F, and V18F and should be a potent inhibitor of hNE. DPI.4.3 may be more potent by having the changes E11T, L13P, S15I, N17F, V18F, A32T, T34V, and T36G.

DPI.5.2 is derived from LACI-D1 by the changes K15I and M18F and is likely to be a potent inhibitor of hNE. DPI.5.3 may be more potent due to the changes D10Y, D11T, K15I, I17F, M18F, and E32T. Other changes that may improve

5 DPI.5.3 include F21W, I34V, E39M, and Q42G.

The sequence of DPI.6.2 was constructed from the sequence of human LACI-D2 by the mutations R15V and I18F. The rest of the sequence of LACI-D2 appears to be compatible with hNE binding. DPI.6.3 carries two further mutations that make it

10 more like the hNE inhibitors here disclosed: Y17F and K34V.

Other alterations that are likely to improve the hNE binding of LACI-D2 include I13P, R32T, and D10S. DPI.6.4 is derived

from DPI.6.3 by the additional alteration N25A that will prevent glycosylation when the protein is produced in a

15 eukaryotic cell. Other substitutions that would prevent glycosylation include: N25K, T27A, T27E, N25S, and N25S.

DPI.6.5 moves further toward the ITI-D1, ITI-D2, and BPTI derivatives that are known to have affinity for hNE in the

1-5 pM range through the mutations I13P, R15V, Y17F, I18F, T19Q, N25A, K34V, and L39Q. In DPI.6.6, the T19Q and N25A

20 mutations have been reverted. Thus the protein would be glycosylated in yeast or other eukaryotic cells at N₂₅.

DPI.6.7 carries the alterations I13P, R15I, Y17F, I18F, T19P, K34V, and L39Q.

25 DPI.7.2 is derived from human LACI domain 3 by the mutations R15V and E18F. DPI.7.3 carries the mutations R15V, N17F, E18F, and T46K. The T46K mutation should

prevent glycosylation at N₄₄. DPI.7.4 carries more mutations so that it is much more similar to the known high-affinity

30 hNE inhibitors. The mutations are D10V, L13P, R15V, N17F, E18F, K34V, S36G, and T46K. DPI.7.5 carries a different

set of alterations: L13P, R15I, N17F, E18F, N19P, F21W, R31Q, P32T, K34V, S36G, and T46K; DPI.7.5 should not be

glycosylated in eukaryotic cells.

35 DPI.8.2 is derived from the sequence of the A3 collagen Kunitz domain by the changes R15I, D16A, I18F, and W34V and is expected to be a potent hNE inhibitor. DPI.8.3 is

derived from the A3 collagen Kunitz domain by the changes

T13P, R15I, D16A, I18F, K20R, and W34V.

DPI.9.2 is derived from the HKI B9 Kunitz domain by the changes Q15I, T16A, and M18F and is expected to be a potent hNE inhibitor. DPI.9.3 may be more potent due to the changes Q15I, T16A, M18F, T19P, E31V, and A34V.

Example 23: Libraries of Kunitz Domains

Other Kunitz domains that can potentially inhibit hNE may be derived from human Kunitz domains either by substituting hNE-inhibiting sequences into human domains or by using the methods of US 5,223,409 and related patents. Table 720 shows a gene that will cause display of human LACI-D2 on M13 gIIIp; essentially the same gene could be used to achieve display on M13 gVIIIp or other anchor proteins (such as bacterial outer-surface proteins (OSPs)). Table 725 shows a gene to cause display of human LACI D1.

Table 730 and Table 735 give variegations of LACI-D1 and LACI-D2 respectively. Each of these is divided into variegation of residues 10-21 in one segment and residues 31-42 in another. In each case, the appropriate vgDNA is introduced into a vector that displays the parental protein and the library of display phage are fractionated for binding to immobilized hNE.

R #	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
-3	-	-	-	F	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	Z	-	-
-2	-	-	-	Q	T	-	-	-	-	-	-	Q	-	-	-	H	G	Z	-
-1	-	-	-	T	E	-	-	-	-	-	-	P	-	-	-	D	G	-	-
1	R	R	R	P	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	L	A	R	R	R	K	R	A
2	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	R	A	P	P	P	R	P	A
3	D	D	D	D	D	D	D	D	D	D	D	K	K	D	R	T	D	S	K
4	F	F	F	L	F	C	F	C	F	C	F	L	Y	F	F	F	I	F	Y
5	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
6	L	L	L	Q	L	L	L	L	L	L	L	I	K	E	E	N	R	N	K
7	E	E	E	L	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	L	L	L	L	L	L	L	L
8	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	H	P	P	P	P	P	P	P
9	P	P	P	Q	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	R	L	A	A	P	P	A	V
10	Y	Y	Y	A	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	N	R	E	E	E	E	R	R
11	T	T	T	R	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	P	I	T	T	S	Q	T	Y
12	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>
13	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	P	R	P	L	L	R	P	P	P
14	<u>C</u>	<u>T</u>	<u>A</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
15	K	K	K	K	K	V	G	A	L	I	K	Y	K	K	K	R	K	K	C
16	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	Q	R	A	A	G	G	A	K
17	R	R	R	A	A	R	R	R	R	R	R	K	K	Y	R	H	R	S	K
18	I	I	I	L	M	I	I	I	I	I	I	I	I	I	I	I	L	I	F
19	I	I	I	L	I	I	I	I	I	I	I	P	P	S	R	R	P	R	P
20	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	A	A	S	S	S	R	R	Q
21	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	F	F	F	F	F	I	Y	Y
22	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	Y	Y	H	H	Y	F	Y	Y
23	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>
24	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	K	N	N	N	N	N	N
25	A	A	A	S	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	Q	W	L	R	L	P	S	W
26	K	K	K	T	K	K	K	K	K	K	K	Q	W	A	A	E	A	K	K
27	A	A	A	S	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	K	A	A	A	S	S	S	A
28	G	G	G	N	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	Q	Q	Q	Q	N	R	G	Q
29	L	L	L	A	F	L	L	L	L	L	L	Q	Q	Q	Q	K	M	G	K
30	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>														

	R #	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
5	31	Q	Q	Q	E	E	Q	Q	Q	Q	Q	Q	E	L	L	L	K	E	Q	L	
	32	T	T	T	P	T	T	T	T	Q	T	F	G	P	Q	E	V	S	Q	P	
	33	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	
	34	V	V	V	T	V	V	V	V	V	V	V	T	D	I	I	F	I	I	N	
	35	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	W	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	
	36	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	S	S	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>S</u>
	37	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>
10	38	<u>C</u>	<u>T</u>	<u>A</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	
	39	R	R	R	Q	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	G	G	G	G	G	K	R	G	
	40	A	A	A	G	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	
	41	K	K	K	N	K	K	K	K	K	K	K	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	
	42	R	R	R	N	S	R	R	R	R	R	R	S	A	N	A	A	K	Q	A	
	43	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	
	44	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	
15	45	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	
	46	K	K	K	E	K	K	K	K	K	K	K	K	K	K	K	E	K	D	K	
	47	S	S	S	T	S	S	S	S	S	S	S	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	
	48	A	A	A	T	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	I	I	I	I	I	R	K	T	I
	49	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	E	Q	E	
	50	D	D	D	M	D	D	D	D	D	D	D	D	E	E	E	E	E	E	Q	E
	51	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	
20	52	M	M	M	L	M	M	M	M	M	M	E	R	R	R	R	H	R	V	Q	R
	53	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	E	R	G	R
	54	T	T	T	I	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	A	V	T
	55	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
	56	G	G	G	E	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	I	V	V	V	G	R	V	V	
	57	G	G	G	P	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	R	G	G	G	G	P	-	G	
	58	A	A	A	P	A	A	A	A	A	A	A	K	-	-	-	K	P	-	-	
30	59	-	-	-	Q	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	E	-	-	
	60	-	-	-	Q	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	R	-	-	
	61	-	-	-	T	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	P	-	-	
	62	-	-	-	D	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
	63	-	-	-	K	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
	35	64	-	-	-	S	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

R #	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35
-5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	D	-	-
-4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	E	-	-
-3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	T	P	-	-
-2	Z	-	L	Z	R	K	-	-	-	R	R	-	E	T	-	-
-1	P	-	Q	D	D	N	-	-	-	Q	K	-	R	T	-	-
1	R	R	H	H	R	R	I	K	T	R	R	R	G	D	K	T
2	R	P	R	P	P	P	N	E	V	H	H	P	F	L	A	V
3	K	Y	T	K	K	T	G	D	A	R	P	D	L	P	D	E
4	L	A	F	F	F	F	D	S	A	D	P	D	F	D	I	S
5	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
6	I	E	K	Y	Y	N	E	Q	N	D	D	L	T	E	Q	N
7	L	L	L	L	L	L	L	L	K	K	E	S	Q	L	L	
8	H	I	P	P	P	L	P	G	P	P	P	P	P	A	D	P
9	R	V	A	A	A	P	K	Y	V	P	P	P	P	F	G	Y
10	N	A	E	D	D	E	V	S	I	D	D	Y	V	D	S	V
11	P	A	P	P	P	T	V	A	R	K	T	T	T	A	Q	Q
12	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	K	<u>G</u>	<u>P</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>
13	R	P	P	R	R	R	P	P	P	C	N	I	P	P	L	P
14	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
15	Y	M	K	K	L	N	R	M	R	-	-	K	R	F	L	R
16	D	F	A	A	A	A	A	G	A	G	Q	A	A	G	G	A
17	K	F	S	H	Y	L	R	M	F	P	T	K	G	Y	L	F
18	I	I	I	I	M	I	F	T	I	V	V	M	F	M	F	I
19	P	S	P	P	P	P	P	S	Q	R	V	R	I	K	K	Q
20	A	A	A	R	R	A	R	R	L	A	A	R	R	L	R	L
21	F	F	F	F	F	F	Y	Y	W	F	F	Y	Y	Y	Y	W
22	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>A</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>S</u>	<u>F</u>
23	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	D	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y
24	N	S	N	D	N	N	N	N	F	D	D	K	N	N	N	F
25	Q	K	W	S	P	S	S	G	A	T	P	A	T	Q	G	A
26	K	G	A	A	A	H	S	T	V	R	S	K	R	E	T	V
27	K	A	A	S	S	L	S	S	K	L	A	A	T	T	S	K
28	K	N	K	N	N	H	K	M	G	K	K	A	G	K	M	G
R #	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35
29	Q	K	K	K	K	K	R	A	K	T	R	F	Q	N	A	K
30	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
31	E	Y	Q	N	E	Q	E	E	V	K	V	E	E	E	E	V
32	R	P	L	K	K	K	K	T	L	A	Q	T	P	E	E	R

40

	34	D	T	H	I	I	N	I	Q	P	Q	R	V	K	I	L	S
	35	W	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>
	36	S	S	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	R	G	G	G	G	G
	37	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>
5	38	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
	39	G	R	K	P	R	G	G	M	Q	D	D	K	K	Q	M	K
	40	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	G	A	G	G	G	G
	41	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	N	D	D	K	N	N	N
	42	S	A	A	A	A	A	A	G	G	H	H	S	G	D	L	G
10	43	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	G	G	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>

11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60

R #	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35
44	R	R	R	N	N	N	N	N	K	N	N	N	R	R	N	K
45	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	F	Y	F	F	F
46	K	K	S	K	K	K	H	V	Y	K	K	R	K	S	L	Y
47	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	T	S	T	S	S	S	T	S	S
48	I	I	I	W	I	L	E	E	E	D	A	E	L	Q	Q	Q
49	E	E	E	D	D	D	E	K	K	T	H	E	Q	A	K	K
50	E	E	K	E	E	E	E	E	E	L	L	D	D	E	E	E
51	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C
52	R	R	R	R	R	Q	E	L	R	R	R	M	L	E	L	K
53	R	R	H	Q	H	R	K	Q	E	C	C	R	D	Q	Q	E
54	T	T	A	T	T	T	V	T	Y	E	E	C	T	A	K	T
55	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C	C
56	I	V	V	G	V	A	G	R	G	L	E	G	S	I	R	G
57	G	V	G	A	A	A	V	-	V	V	L	G	G	N	-	I
58	-	-	-	S	S	K	R	-	P	Y	Y	A	F	-	-	P
59	-	-	-	A	G	Y	S	-	G	P	R	-	-	-	-	G
60	-	-	-	-	I	G	-	-	D	-	-	-	-	-	-	E
61	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	E	-	-	-	-	-	-	A

Table 13, continued (Homologues 36-40)

	R #	36	37	38	39	40
5	-5	-	-	-	-	-
	-4	-	-	-	-	-
	-3	-	-	-	-	-
	-2	-	-	-	-	-
	-1	-	Z	-	-	-
10	1	R	R	R	R	R
	2	P	P	P	P	P
	3	D	D	D	D	D
	4	F	F	F	F	F
	5	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
15	6	L	L	L	L	L
	7	E	E	E	E	E
	8	P	P	P	P	P
	9	P	P	P	P	P
	10	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y
20	11	T	T	T	T	T
	12	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>
	13	P	P	P	P	P
	14	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
	15	R	K	K	K	K
25	16	A	A	A	A	A
	17	R	R	R	R	K
	18	I	M	I	M	M
	19	I	I	I	I	I
	20	R	R	R	R	R
30	21	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y
	22	F	F	F	F	F
	23	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>
	24	N	N	N	N	N
	25	A	A	A	A	A
35	26	K	K	K	K	K
	27	A	A	A	A	A
	28	G	G	G	G	G
	29	L	L	L	L	F
	30	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
40	31	Q	Q	Q	Q	E
	32	T	P	P	P	T
	33	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>

	34	V	V	V	V	V
	35	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>	<u>Y</u>
	36	G	G	G	G	G
	37	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>	<u>G</u>
5	38	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
	39	R	R	R	R	K
	40	A	A	A	A	A
	41	K	K	K	K	K
	42	R	S	R	R	S
10	43	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>N</u>

Table 13, continued

R #	36	37	38	39	40
44	N	N	N	N	N
45	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>F</u>
46	K	K	K	K	R
47	S	S	S	S	S
48	A	A	S	A	A
49	E	E	E	E	E
50	D	D	D	D	D
51	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
52	E	M	M	M	M
53	R	R	R	R	R
54	T	T	T	T	T
55	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>	<u>C</u>
56	G	G	G	G	G
57	G	G	G	G	G
58	A	A	A	A	A
59	-	-	-	-	-
60	-	-	-	-	-
61	-	-	-	-	-

Legend to Table 13

- 1 BPTI
- 2 Engineered BPTI From MARK87
- 3 Engineered BPTI From MARK87
- 5 4 Bovine Colostrum (DUFT85)
- 5 5 Bovine Serum (DUFT85)
- 6 Semisynthetic BPTI, TSCH87
- 7 Semisynthetic BPTI, TSCH87
- 8 Semisynthetic BPTI, TSCH87
- 10 9 Semisynthetic BPTI, TSCH87
- 10 10 Semisynthetic BPTI, TSCH87
- 11 Engineered BPTI, AUER87
- 12 Dendroaspis polylepis polylepis (Black mamba) venom
I (DUFT85)
- 15 13 Dendroaspis polylepis polylepis (Black Mamba) venom K
DUFT85)
- 14 Hemachatus hemachates (Ringhals Cobra) HHV II
(DUFT85)
- 15 16 Naja nivea (Cape cobra) NNV II (DUFT85)
- 16 17 Vipera russelli (Russel's viper) RVV II (TAKA74)
- 17 Red sea turtle egg white (DUFT85)
- 18 Snail mucus (Helix pomania) (WAGN78)
- 19 Dendroaspis angusticeps (Eastern green mamba) C13 S1
C3 toxin (DUFT85)
- 25 20 Dendroaspis angusticeps (Eastern Green Mamba)
C13 S2 C3 toxin (DUFT85)
- 21 Dendroaspis polylepis polylepes (Black mamba) B toxin
(DUFT85)
- 22 Dendroaspis polylepis polylepes (Black Mamba) E toxin
(DUFT85)
- 30 23 Vipera ammodytes TI toxin (DUFT85)
- 24 Vipera ammodytes CTI toxin (DUFT85)
- 25 Bungarus fasciatus VIII B toxin (DUFT85)
- 26 Anemonia sulcata (sea anemone) 5 II (DUFT85)
- 35 27 Homo sapiens HI-8e "inactive" domain (DUFT85)
- 28 Homo sapiens HI-8t "active" domain (DUFT85)
- 29 beta bungarotoxin B1 (DUFT85)
- 30 beta bungarotoxin B2 (DUFT85)

31 Bovine spleen TI II (FIOR85)

32 Tachyplesus tridentatus (Horseshoe crab) hemocyte inhibitor (NAKA87)

33 Bombyx mori (silkworm) SCI-III (SASA84)

34 Bos taurus (inactive) BI-14

35 Bos taurus (active) BI-8

36:Engineered BPTI (KR15, ME52): Auerswald '88, Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler, 369 Supplement, pp27-35.

37:Isoaprotinin G-1: Siekmann, Wenzel, Schroder, and Tschesche '88, Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler, 369:157-163.

38:Isoaprotinin 2: Siekmann, Wenzel, Schroder, and Tschesche '88, Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler, 369:157-163.

39:Isoaprotinin G-2: Siekmann, Wenzel, Schroder, and Tschesche '88, Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler, 369:157-163.

40:Isoaprotinin 1: Siekmann, Wenzel, Schroder, and Tschesche '88, Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler, 369:157-163.

Notes :

- a) both beta bungarotoxins have residue 15 deleted.
- b) B. mori has an extra residue between C5 and C14; we have assigned F and G to residue 9.
- c) all natural proteins have C at 5, 14, 30, 38, 50, & 55.
- d) all homologues have F33 and G37.
- e) extra C's in bungarotoxins form interchain cystine bridges

Tables

Table 30: *IIIsp::bpti::mautreIII* (initial fragment) fusion gene. The DNA sequence has SEQ ID NO. 001; Amino-acid sequence has SEQ ID NO. 002. The DNA is linear and is shown on the lines that do not begin with "!". The DNA encoding mature III is identical to the DNA found in M13mp18. The amino-acid sequence is processed *in vivo* and disulfide bonds form.

```

10  !   SEQ ID NO. 002       m   k   k   l   l   f   a   I   p   l
    !           1       2   3   4   5   6   7   8   9  10
    !   SEQ ID NO. 001 5'-gtg aaa aaa tta tta ttc gca att cct tta
    !                   |<---- gene III signal peptide -----
    !
    !                                     | cleavage site
    !                                     |
    !       v   v   p   f   y   s   G   A
    !      11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18
    !     gtt gtt cct ttc tat tct GGc Gcc
    !     ----->|
    !
    !           | R | P | D | F | C | L | E |
    !           |19|20|21|22|23|24|25|
    !           |CGT CCG GAT TTC TGT CTC GAG| -
    !
    ! M13/BPTI Junct | AccIII | XhoI | (& AvaI)!
    !
    !   | P | P | Y | T | G | P | C | K | A | R |
    !   |26|27|28|29|30|31|32|33|34|35|
    !   |CCA CCA TAC ACT GGG CCC TGC AAA GCG CGC| -
    !   | PfIMI | BssHII |
    !
    !           | ApaI |
    !           | DraII | = PssI
    !
    !   | I | I | R | Y | F | Y | N | A | K | A |
    !   |36|37|38|39|40|41|42|43|44|45|
    !   |ATC ATC CGC TAT TTC TAC AAT GCT AAA GC| -
    !
    !   | G | L | C | Q | T | F | V | Y | G | G |
    !   |46|47|48|49|50|51|52|53|54|55|
    !   |GGC CTG TGC CAG ACC TTT GTA TAC GGT GGT| -
    !   | StuI | XcaI | (& AccI)
    !
    !   | C | R | A | K | R | N | N | F | K |
    !   |56|57|58|59|60|61|62|63|64|
    !   |TGC CGT GCT AAG CGT AAC AAC TTT AAA| -
    !   | EspI |
    !
    !   | S | A | E | D | C | M | R | T | C | G |
    !   |65|66|67|68|69|70|71|72|73|74|
    !   |TCG GCC GAA GAT TGC ATG CGT ACC TGC GGT| -
    !   | XmaIII | SphI |
    !

```

```

!           BPTI/M13 boundary
!
! |   G   | A |   A   E   (Residue numbers of mature III have had
! | 75 | 76 | 119 120   118 added to the usual residue
5 numbers.)
! | GGC | GCC | gct gaa-
! | NarI |   | (& KasI)
!
! 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134
10 ! T   V   E   S   C   L   A   K   P   H   T   E   N   S ...
    act gtt gaa agt tgt tta gca aaa ccc cat aca gaa aat tca...
!
! The remainder of the gene is identical to the
corresponding part of iii in M13 mp18.

```

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

Table 35: *IIIsp::itiD1::matureIII* fusion gene.

DNA has SEQ ID NO. 003; amino-acid sequence has SEQ ID NO. 004.

The DNA is a linear segment and the amino-acid sequence is a protein that is processed *in vivo* and which contains disulfides.

SEQ ID NO. 004

m k k l l f a I p l v v p f
 -18 -17 -16 -15 -14 -13 -12 -11 -10 -9 -8 -7 -6 -5
 5'-gtg aaa aaa tta tta ttc gca att cct tta gtt gtt cct ttc
 tat

SEQ ID NO. 003

|<---- gene III signal peptide -----

s G A r cleavage site
 K E D S C Q L G Y S A
 -3 -2 -1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11
 tct Ggc Gcc aaa gaa gaC tcT tGC CAG CTG GGC tac tCG GCC
 Ggt
 -----> | BglI | | EagI |
 | Kasi |

13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26
 P C M G M T S R Y F Y N G T
 ccc tgc atg gga atg acc agc agg tat ttc tat aat ggt aca

27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40
 S M A C E T F Q Y G G C M G N

tCC ATG Gcc tgt gag act ttc cag tac ggc ggc tgc atg ggc
 aac

| NcoI |
 | StyI |

42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55
 G N N F V T E K E C L Q T C R
 ggt aac aac ttc gtc aca gaa aag gag tgt CTG CAG acc tgc
 cga

| PstI |

57 58 101 102 119 120
 T V g a A E
 act gtg ggc gcc gct gaa

<u>BbeI</u>	(Residue numbers of mature
<u>NarI</u>	III have had 118 added to
<u>KasI</u>	the usual residue numbers.)

5 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135
 T V E S C L A K P H T E N S F

..
 act gtt gaa agt tgt tta gca aaa ccc cat aca gaa aat tca
 ttt..

10

The remainder of the gene is identical to the corresponding
 part of gene *iii* in phage M13mp18.

11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

Table 55: Affinity Classes of ITI-D1-derived hNE inhibitors

Affinity Class	Estimated K_D	Fraction of Input bound	pH Elution Maximum	Protein
WEAK	$K_D > 10$ nM	<0.005%	> 6.0	ITI-D1
MODERATE	1 to 10 nM	0.01% to 0.03%	5.5 to 5.0	BITI ITI-D1E7
STRONG	10 to 1000 pM	0.03% to 0.06%	5.0 to 4.5	BITI-E7 BITI-E7-1222 AMINO1 AMINO2 MUTP1
VERY STRONG	< 10 pM	> 0.1%	≤ 4.0	BITI-E7-141 MUTT26A MUTQE MUT1619

Table 65: Definition of Class A, B and C mutations in
PCT/US92/01501.

Classes:	A	No major effect expected if molecular charge stays in range -1 to +1.
	B	Major effects not expected, but are more likely than in "A".
	C	Residue in the binding interface; any change must be tested.
	X	No substitution allowed.

Res.	Id.	EpINE1	Substitutions	Class
	1	R	any	A
15	2	P	any	A
	3	D	any	A
	4	F	Y, W, L	B
	5	C	C	X
	6	L	non-proline	A
20	7	E	L, S, T, D, N, K, R	A
	8	P	any	A
	9	P	any	A
	10	Y	non-proline prefer'd	B
	11	T	any	C
25	12	G	must be G	X
	13	P	any	C
	14	C	C strongly preferred, any non-proline	C
	15	I	V, A	C
	16	A		C
30	17	F	L, I, M, Y, W, H, V	C
	18	F	Y, W, H	C
	19	P	any	C
	20	R	non-proline prefer'd	C
	21	Y	F & Y most prefer'd; W, I, L prefer'd; M, V allowed	C
35	22	F	Y & F most prefer'd; non-proline prefer'd	Y, F B
	23	Y	Y & F strongly prefer'd	F, Y B
	24	N	non-proline prefer'd	A
	25	A	any	A
40	26	K	any	A
	27	A	any	A
	28	G	non-proline prefer'd	A
	29	L	non-proline prefer'd	A
	30	C	must be C	X

	31	Q	non-proline prefer'd	B
	32	T	non-proline prefer'd	B
	33	F	F very strongly prefer'd; Y possible	X
	34	V	any	C
5	35	Y	Y most prefer'd; W prefer'd; F allowed	B

Res.

	<u>Id.</u>	<u>EpINE1</u>	<u>Substitutions</u>	<u>Class</u>
10	36	G	G strongly prefer'd; S, A prefer'd;	C
	37	G	must be G so long as 38 is C	X
	38	C	C strongly prefer'd	X
	39	M	any	C
	40	G	A, S, N, D, T, P	C
15	41	N	K, Q, S, D, R, T, A, E	C
	42	G	any	C
	43	N	must be N	X
	44	N	S, K, R, T, Q, D, E	B
	45	F	Y	B
20	46	K	any non-proline	B
	47	ST, N, A, G		B
	48	A	any	B
	49	E	any	A
	50	D	any	A
25	51	C	must be C	X
	52	M	any	A
	53	R	any	A
	54	T	any	A
	55	C	must be C	X
30	56	G	any	A
	57	G	any	A
	58	A	any	A

35 prefer'd stands for preferred.

Table 100: Sequences of Kunitz domains

Name	Sequence	Parental domain	Seq Id No.
EPI-HNE-4	11111111122222223333333444 4444445555555555 123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678	ITI-D2	027
App-I (NCBI 105306)	Eachlpi-vrgpciafPRPwafavkcvlfpvggcqng--nkfysekecreycgvvp		
DPI.1.1	VREVCSEQA-ETGPCRAMISRWFVDTEGKCAPFFYGGCGGNR--NNFDTEEYCMVAVCGSA		028
DPI.1.2	vrevcseqa-YtgpclafFPPrYyfdvteggkQTFVvggcMgnG--nnfdteeycmavcgsga	APP-I	029
DPI.1.3	vrevcseqa-etgpclamFsrwyfdvteggkcapfVvggcgnr--nnfdteeycmavcgsga	App-I	030
TFPI2-D1 (SPRE94)	vrevcseqa-etgpclafFsrwyfdvteggkcapfVvggcMgnr--nnfdteeycmavcgsga NAEICLLPL-DYGPCRALLLRYYVDRTQSCRQFLYGGCEGNA--NNFYTWEACDDACWRI	App-I	031
DPI.2.1	naeicllpl-YTgpclafFPPrYydytqscQTFVvggcMgna--nnfytweacddacwri	TFPI2-D1	032
DPI.2.2	naeicllpl-dygpclafFryydytqscrfVvggcgna--nnfytweacddacwri	TFPI2-D1	033
DPI.2.3	naeicllpl-dTgpclafFryydytqscQTFVvggcMgna--nnfytweacddacwri	TFPI2-D1	034
TFPI2-D2 (SPRE94)	VPKVCLQVSDQCGGSTEKVFNLSSMTCEKFFSGGCHRNRIENRFPDEATCMGFCAPK		035
DPI.3.1	vpkvcrlqv-tvrgpciafPRPwafavkcvlfpvggcqng--nnfytweacddacwri		036
DPI.3.2	vpkvcrlqvsdvdqciGsfekyfnlAsmtceTfVsggchrnriENRFPDEATCMGFCAPK		037
DPI.3.3	vpkvcrlqv-vAGPcIgfFFKRYfAlssmtceTfVsggchrnR--nnfytweacddacwri	TFPI2-D2	038
		TFPI2-D2	039

Table 100: Sequences of Kunitz domains

Name	Sequence	Parental domain	Seq Id No.
	11111111122222222333333333444 4444444555555555 123456789a012345678901234567890123456789012ab3456789012345678		
DPI.6.5	kpdfcflee-dpgPcVgFFQryfynAgtkqcerfVygccOgmn--nnfetleecknicedg	LACI-D2	053
DPI.6.6	kpdfcflee-dpgPcVgFFQryfynAgtkqcerfVygccOgmn--nnfetleecknicedg	LACI-D2	054
DPI.6.7	kpdfcflee-dpgPcVgFFQryfynAgtkqcerfVygccOgmn--nnfetleecknicedg	LACI-D2	055
LACI-D3 (Genebank P10646)	GPSWCLTPA--DRGLCRANENRFYNSVIGKCRPFKYSGCCGNE--NNFTSKQCECLRACKG		056
DPI.7.1	gpswcltpa--VrgPcIaFFPrWynsvigkcVLFPygccOgng--nnftskqceclrackkg	LACI-D3	057
DPI.7.2	gpswcltpa--drglcVanFnrfynsvigkcprfkysgcgngne--nnftskqceclrackkg	LACI-D3	058
DPI.7.3	gpswcltpa--drglcVaFFFnrfynsvigkcprfkysgcgngne--nnftskqceclrackkg	LACI-D3	059
DPI.7.4	gpswcltpa--VrgPcVaFFFnrfynsvigkcprfkysgcgngne--nnftskqceclrackkg	LACI-D3	060
DPI.7.5	gpswcltpa--drgPcIaFFPrWynsvigkcOtfVygccgngne--nmfAskqceclrackkg	LACI-D3	061
A3 collagen (W093/ 141119)	ETDICKLPK--DEGTCRDFILKWYDPTNTKSCARFWYGGCGGNE--NKFGSQKECEKVCAPV		062
DPI.8.1	etdicklpk-VrgPcIaFFPrWynsvigkcVLFPygccOgng--nkfgsqkecekvcapv	A3	063
DPI.8.2	etdicklpk-degtcIaFlkwydpntkscarfVygccgngne--nkfgsqkecekvcapv	A3 collagen	064

Table 100: Sequences of Kunitz domains

Name	Sequence	Parental domain	Seq Id No.
	11111111122222223333333344 4444444555555555 123456789a01234567890123456789012ab3456789012345678		
DPI.8.3	etdicklpk-degpcIAfFlRwydpntkscarfVyggcggn--nkfgsqkecekvcapv	A3	065
HKI B9 Domain (NORR93)	LPNVCAFPM-EKGPCQTYMTRWFFNFETGCELFAYGGCGGNS--NNFLRKEKCEKCFKFT		066
DPI.9.1	lpnvcafpm-VRgpcIAFFPrwfnfetgecVlfVyggcOgnG--nnflrkekecekfckft	HKI B9	067
DPI.9.2	lpnvcafpm-ekgpcIAyFtrwfnfetgecelfayggcggn--nnflrkekecekfckft	HKI B9	068
DPI.9.3	lpnvcafpm-ekgpcIAyFPrwfnfetgecVlfVyggcggn--nnflrkekecekfckft	HKI B9	069

Sequences listed in Table 100 that strongly inhibit hNE are EPI-HNE-1(=EpiNE1), EPI-HNE-2, EpiNE7, EpiNE3, EpiNE6, EpiNE4, EpiNE8, EpiNE5, EpiNE2, BITI-E7-141, MUTT26A, MUTQE, MUT1619, ITI-D1E7, AMINO1, AMINO2, MUTP1, and EPI-HNE-3, and EPI-HNE-4. Sequences listed in Table 100 that are highly likely to strongly inhibit hNE are DPI.1.1, DPI.1.2, DPI.1.3, DPI.2.1, DPI.2.2, DPI.2.3, DPI.3.1, DPI.3.2, DPI.3.3, DPI.4.1, DPI.4.2, DPI.4.3, DPI.5.1, DPI.5.2, DPI.5.3, DPI.6.1, DPI.6.2, DPI.6.3, DPI.6.4, DPI.6.5, DPI.6.6, DPI.6.7, DPI.7.1, DPI.7.2, DPI.7.3, DPI.7.4, DPI.7.5, DPI.8.1, DPI.8.2, DPI.8.3, DPI.9.1, DPI.9.2, and DPI.9.3. Human Kunitz domains listed in Table 100: ITI-D1, ITI-D2, App-I, TFPI2-D1, TFPI2-D2, TFPI2-D3, LACI-D1, LACI-D2, LACI-D3, A3 collagen Kunitz domain, and HKI B9 Domain.

Table 111: Restriction sites in plasmid pHIL-D2

pHIL-D2, 93-01-02 Ngene = 8157

Non-cutters

AflIII	ApaI	AscI	AvaI	AvrII	BamHI	BglIII
Bsp120I	BsrGI	BssHII	BstEII	FseI	MluI	NruI
PacI	PmlI	RsrII	SacII	SexAI	SfiI	SgfI
SnaBI	SpeI	Sse8387I		XhoI (PaeR7I)		
XmaI (SmaI)						

Cutters

AatII	GACGTC	1	5498
AflIII	Acrygt	1	7746
AgeI	Accggt	1	1009
BlpI	GCtnagc	1	597
BspEI (BspMII, AccIII)	Tccgga	1	3551
BspMI	gcaggt	1	4140
Bst1107I	GTAtac	1	7975

	BstBI (AsuII) TTcgaa	2	945 4780
	Bsu36I CCtnagg	1	1796
	Ecl136I GAGctc	1	216
	EcoRI Gaattc	1	956
5	EspI (Bpu1102I) GCtnagc	1	597
	HpaI GTTaaac	1	1845
	NcoI Ccatgg	1	3339
	NdeI CATatg	1	7924
	NsiI (Ppu10I) ATGCAt	1	684
10	PflMI CCANNNNntgg	1	196
	PmeI GTTTaaac	1	420
	PstI CTGCAg	1	6175
	PvuI CGATcg	1	6049
	SapI gaagagc	1	7863
15	SacI GAGCTc	1	216
	SalI Gtcgac	1	2885
	ScaI AGTact	1	5938
	SphI GCATGc	1	4436
	StuI AGGcct	1	2968
20	SwaI ATTTaaat	1	6532
	Tth111I GACNnngtc	1	7999
	XbaI Tctaga	1	1741
	XcmI CCANNNNNnnntgg	1	711

25

Aox1 5' 1 to about 950
 Aox1 3' 950 to about 1250
 His4 1700 to about 4200
 Aox1 3' 4500 to 5400
 30 bla 5600 to 6400
 fl ori 6500 to 6900

TABLES 207-208 (merged)
SEQUENCES OF THE EpiNE CLONES IN THE P1 REGION

CLONE IDENTIFIERS	SEQUENCE									
	1 3	1 4	1 5	1 6	1 7	1 8	1 9	2 0	2 1	
BPTI (comp. only)	P (SEQ ID NO:6)	C	K	A	R	I	I	R	Y	(BPTI)
	P	C	V	A	M	F	Q	R	Y	EpiNE α
3, 9, 16, 17, 18, 19	P (SEQ ID NO:10)	C	V	G	F	F	S	R	Y	EpiNE3
6	P (SEQ ID NO:11)	C	V	G	F	F	Q	R	Y	EpiNE6
7, 13, 14, 15, 20	P (SEQ ID NO:9)	C	V	A	M	F	P	R	Y	EpiNE7
4	P (SEQ ID NO:12)	C	V	A	I	F	P	R	Y	EpiNE4
8	P (SEQ ID NO:13)	C	V	A	I	F	K	R	S	EpiNE8
1, 10, 11, 12	P (SEQ ID NO:7)	C	I	A	F	F	P	R	Y	EpiNE1
5	P (SEQ ID NO:14)	C	I	A	F	F	Q	R	Y	EpiNE5
2	P (SEQ ID NO:15)	C	I	A	L	F	K	R	Y	EpiNE2

Note: The DNA sequences encoding these amino acid sequences are set forth in 08/133,031, previously incorporated by reference.

TABLE 212: Fractionation of EpiNE-7 and MA-ITI-D1 phage on hNE beads

	EpiNE-7		MA-ITI-D1	
	pfu	pfu/INPUT	pfu	pfu/INPUT
INPUT	$3.3 \cdot 10^9$	1.00	$3.4 \cdot 10^{11}$	1.00
Final TBS-TWEEN Wash	$3.8 \cdot 10^5$	$1.2 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.8 \cdot 10^6$	$5.3 \cdot 10^{-6}$
pH 7.0	$6.2 \cdot 10^5$	$1.8 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.6 \cdot 10^5$	$4.7 \cdot 10^{-6}$
6.0	$1.4 \cdot 10^6$	$4.1 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.0 \cdot 10^5$	$2.9 \cdot 10^{-6}$
5.5	$9.4 \cdot 10^5$	$2.8 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.6 \cdot 10^5$	$4.7 \cdot 10^{-6}$
5.0	$9.5 \cdot 10^5$	$2.9 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$3.1 \cdot 10^5$	$9.1 \cdot 10^{-7}$
4.5	$1.2 \cdot 10^6$	$3.5 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.2 \cdot 10^5$	$3.5 \cdot 10^{-7}$
4.0	$1.6 \cdot 10^6$	$4.8 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$7.2 \cdot 10^4$	$2.1 \cdot 10^{-7}$
3.5	$9.5 \cdot 10^5$	$2.9 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$4.9 \cdot 10^4$	$1.4 \cdot 10^{-7}$
3.0	$6.6 \cdot 10^5$	$2.0 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$2.9 \cdot 10^4$	$8.5 \cdot 10^{-8}$
2.5	$1.6 \cdot 10^5$	$4.8 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$1.4 \cdot 10^4$	$4.1 \cdot 10^{-8}$
2.0	$3.0 \cdot 10^5$	$9.1 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$1.7 \cdot 10^4$	$5.0 \cdot 10^{-8}$
SUM	$6.4 \cdot 10^6$	$3 \cdot 10^{-3}$	$5.7 \cdot 10^8$	$2 \cdot 10^{-5}$

* SUM is the total pfu (or fraction of input) obtained from all pH elution fractions

TABLE 214: Abbreviated fractionation of display phage on hNE beads

	Display phage			
	EpiNE-7	MA-ITI-D1 2	MA-ITI-D1E7 1	MA-ITI-D1E7 2
INPUT (pfu)	1.00 (1.8×10^9)	1.00 (1.2×10^{10})	1.00 (3.3×10^9)	1.00 (1.1×10^9)
Wash	$6 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$1 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$2 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$2 \cdot 10^{-5}$
pH 7.0	$3 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$2 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$4 \cdot 10^{-5}$
pH 3.5	$3 \cdot 10^{-3}$	$3 \cdot 10^{-6}$	$8 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$8 \cdot 10^{-5}$
pH 2.0	$1 \cdot 10^{-3}$	$1 \cdot 10^{-6}$	$6 \cdot 10^{-6}$	$2 \cdot 10^{-5}$
SUM	$4.3 \cdot 10^{-3}$	$1.4 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$1.1 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.4 \cdot 10^{-4}$

Each entry is the fraction of input obtained in that component.

SUM is the total fraction of input pfu obtained from all pH elution fractions

TABLE 215: Fractionation of EpiNE-7 and MA-ITI-D1E7 phage on hNE beads

	EpiNE-7		MA-ITI-D1E7	
	Total pfu	Fraction of Input	Total pfu	Fraction of Input
INPUT	$1.8 \cdot 10^9$	1.00	$3.0 \cdot 10^9$	1.00
pH 7.0	$5.2 \cdot 10^5$	$2.9 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$6.4 \cdot 10^4$	$2.1 \cdot 10^{-5}$
pH 6.0	$6.4 \cdot 10^5$	$3.6 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$4.5 \cdot 10^4$	$1.5 \cdot 10^{-5}$
pH 5.5	$7.8 \cdot 10^5$	$4.3 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$5.0 \cdot 10^4$	$1.7 \cdot 10^{-5}$
pH 5.0	$8.4 \cdot 10^5$	$4.7 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$5.2 \cdot 10^4$	$1.7 \cdot 10^{-5}$
pH 4.5	$1.1 \cdot 10^6$	$6.1 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$4.4 \cdot 10^4$	$1.5 \cdot 10^{-5}$
pH 4.0	$1.7 \cdot 10^6$	$9.4 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$2.6 \cdot 10^4$	$8.7 \cdot 10^{-6}$
pH 3.5	$1.1 \cdot 10^6$	$6.1 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.3 \cdot 10^4$	$4.3 \cdot 10^{-6}$
pH 3.0	$3.8 \cdot 10^5$	$2.1 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$5.6 \cdot 10^3$	$1.9 \cdot 10^{-6}$
pH 2.5	$2.8 \cdot 10^5$	$1.6 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$4.9 \cdot 10^3$	$1.6 \cdot 10^{-6}$
pH 2.0	$2.9 \cdot 10^5$	$1.6 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$2.2 \cdot 10^3$	$7.3 \cdot 10^{-7}$
SUM	$7.6 \cdot 10^6$	$4.1 \cdot 10^{-3}$	$3.1 \cdot 10^5$	$1.1 \cdot 10^{-4}$

* SUM is the total pfu (or fraction of input) obtained from all pH elution fractions.

TABLE 216: Fractionation of MA-EpiNE-7, MA-BIT1 and MA-BIT1-E7 on hNE beads

	MA-BIT1		MA-BIT1-E7		MA-EpiNE7	
	pfu	pfu/Input	pfu	pfu/Input	pfu	pfu/Input
INPUT	2.0 $\cdot 10^{10}$	1.00	6.0 $\cdot 10^3$	1.00	1.5 $\cdot 10^9$	1.00
pH 7.0	2.4 $\cdot 10^5$	1.2 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	2.8 $\cdot 10^5$	4.7 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	2.9 $\cdot 10^5$	1.9 $\cdot 10^{-4}$
6.0	2.5 $\cdot 10^5$	1.2 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	2.8 $\cdot 10^5$	4.7 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	3.7 $\cdot 10^5$	2.5 $\cdot 10^{-4}$
5.0	9.6 $\cdot 10^4$	4.8 $\cdot 10^{-6}$	3.7 $\cdot 10^5$	6.2 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	4.9 $\cdot 10^5$	3.3 $\cdot 10^{-4}$
4.5	4.4 $\cdot 10^4$	2.2 $\cdot 10^{-6}$	3.8 $\cdot 10^5$	6.3 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	6.0 $\cdot 10^5$	4.0 $\cdot 10^{-4}$
4.0	3.1 $\cdot 10^4$	1.6 $\cdot 10^{-6}$	2.4 $\cdot 10^5$	4.0 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	6.4 $\cdot 10^5$	4.3 $\cdot 10^{-4}$
3.5	8.6 $\cdot 10^4$	4.3 $\cdot 10^{-6}$	9.0 $\cdot 10^4$	1.5 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	5.0 $\cdot 10^5$	3.3 $\cdot 10^{-4}$
3.0	2.2 $\cdot 10^4$	1.1 $\cdot 10^{-6}$	8.9 $\cdot 10^4$	1.5 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	1.9 $\cdot 10^5$	1.3 $\cdot 10^{-4}$
2.5	2.2 $\cdot 10^4$	1.1 $\cdot 10^{-6}$	2.3 $\cdot 10^4$	3.8 $\cdot 10^{-6}$	7.7 $\cdot 10^4$	5.1 $\cdot 10^{-5}$
2.0	7.7 $\cdot 10^3$	3.8 $\cdot 10^{-7}$	8.7 $\cdot 10^3$	1.4 $\cdot 10^{-6}$	9.7 $\cdot 10^4$	6.5 $\cdot 10^{-5}$
SUM	8.0 $\cdot 10^5$	3.9 $\cdot 10^{-5}$	1.8 $\cdot 10^6$	2.9 $\cdot 10^{-4}$	3.3 $\cdot 10^6$	2.2 $\cdot 10^{-3}$

* SUM is the total pfu (or fraction of input) obtained from all pH elution fractions

TABLE 217: Fractionation of MA-BITI-E7 and MA-BITI-E7-1222 on hNE beads

		MA-BITI-E7		MA-BITI-E7-1222	
		pfu	pfu/INPUT	pfu	pfu/INPUT
INPUT		$1.3 \cdot 10^9$	1.00	$1.2 \cdot 10^9$	1.00
pH	7.0	$4.7 \cdot 10^4$	$3.6 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$4.0 \cdot 10^4$	$3.3 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	6.0	$5.3 \cdot 10^4$	$4.1 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$5.5 \cdot 10^4$	$4.6 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	5.5	$7.1 \cdot 10^4$	$5.5 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$5.4 \cdot 10^4$	$4.5 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	5.0	$9.0 \cdot 10^4$	$6.9 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$6.7 \cdot 10^4$	$5.6 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	4.5	$6.2 \cdot 10^4$	$4.8 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$6.7 \cdot 10^4$	$5.6 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	4.0	$3.4 \cdot 10^4$	$2.6 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$2.7 \cdot 10^4$	$2.2 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	3.5	$1.8 \cdot 10^4$	$1.4 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$2.3 \cdot 10^4$	$1.9 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	3.0	$2.5 \cdot 10^3$	$1.9 \cdot 10^{-6}$	$6.3 \cdot 10^3$	$5.2 \cdot 10^{-6}$
	2.5	$<1.3 \cdot 10^3$	$<1.0 \cdot 10^{-6}$	$<1.3 \cdot 10^3$	$<1.0 \cdot 10^{-6}$
	2.0	$1.3 \cdot 10^3$	$1.0 \cdot 10^{-6}$	$1.3 \cdot 10^3$	$1.0 \cdot 10^{-6}$
SUM		$3.8 \cdot 10^5$	$2.9 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$3.4 \cdot 10^5$	$2.8 \cdot 10^{-4}$

SUM is the total pfu (or fraction of input) obtained from all pH elution fractions

TABLE 218: Fractionation of MA-EpiNE7 and MA-BIT1-E7-141 on hNE beads

		MA-EpiNE7		MA-BIT1-E7-141	
		pfu	pfu/INPUT	pfu	pfu/INPUT
INPUT		$6.1 \cdot 10^8$	1.00	$2.0 \cdot 10^9$	1.00
pH	7.0	$5.3 \cdot 10^4$	$8.7 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$4.5 \cdot 10^5$	$2.2 \cdot 10^{-4}$
	6.0	$9.7 \cdot 10^4$	$1.6 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$4.4 \cdot 10^5$	$2.2 \cdot 10^{-4}$
	5.5	$1.1 \cdot 10^5$	$1.8 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$4.4 \cdot 10^5$	$2.2 \cdot 10^{-4}$
	5.0	$1.4 \cdot 10^5$	$2.3 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$7.2 \cdot 10^5$	$3.6 \cdot 10^{-4}$
	4.5	$1.0 \cdot 10^5$	$1.6 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.3 \cdot 10^6$	$6.5 \cdot 10^{-4}$
	4.0	$2.0 \cdot 10^5$	$3.3 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$1.1 \cdot 10^6$	$5.5 \cdot 10^{-4}$
	3.5	$9.7 \cdot 10^4$	$1.6 \cdot 10^{-4}$	$5.9 \cdot 10^5$	$3.0 \cdot 10^{-4}$
	3.0	$3.8 \cdot 10^4$	$6.2 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$2.3 \cdot 10^5$	$1.2 \cdot 10^{-4}$
	2.5	$1.3 \cdot 10^4$	$2.1 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$1.2 \cdot 10^5$	$6.0 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	2.0	$1.6 \cdot 10^4$	$2.6 \cdot 10^{-5}$	$1.0 \cdot 10^5$	$5.0 \cdot 10^{-5}$
	SUM	$8.6 \cdot 10^5$	$1.4 \cdot 10^{-3}$	$5.5 \cdot 10^6$	$2.8 \cdot 10^{-3}$

SUM is the total pfu (or fraction of input) obtained from all pH elution fractions.

TABLE 219: pH Elution Analysis of hNE Binding by BITI-E7-141 Variant Display Phage

Displayed protein	Input	Fraction of Input recovered at pH			Recovery	
	PFU (x10 ⁹)	pH7.0	pH3.5 x10 ⁻⁴	pH2.0 x10 ⁻⁴	Total x10 ⁻⁴	Relative
AMINO1 (EE)	0.96	0.24	2.3	0.35	2.9	0.11
AMINO2 (AE)	6.1	0.57	2.1	0.45	3.1	0.12
BITI-E7-1222 (EE)	1.2	0.72	4.0	0.64	5.4	0.21
EpINE7 (EE)	0.72	0.44	6.4	2.2	9.0	0.35
MUTP1 (AE)	3.9	1.8	9.2	1.2	12.0	0.46
MUT1619 (EE)	0.78	0.82	9.9	0.84	12.0	0.46
MUTQE (AE)	4.7	1.2	16.	5.3	22.0	0.85
MUTT26A (EE)	0.51	2.5	19.0	3.3	25.0	0.96
BITI-E7-141 (AE)	1.7	2.2	18.0	5.4	26.0	1.00
BITI-E7-141 (EE)	0.75	2.1	21.	3.2	26.0	1.00

Notes:

EE

Extended pH elution protocol

AE

Abbreviated pH elution protocol

Total

Total fraction of input = Sum of fractions collected at pH 7.0, pH 3.5, and pH 2.0.

Relative

Total fraction of input recovered divided by total fraction of input recovered for BITI-E7-141

Table 250: Plasmid pHIL-D2 SEQ ID NO. 070

8157 base pairs. Only one strand is shown, but the DNA exists as double-stranded circular DNA *in vivo*.

	1	2	3	4	5
5	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890
	1 AgATCgCgCg	CgCgATCTAA	CATCCAAAGa	CgAAAggTTg	AATgAAACCT
	51 TTTTgCCATC	CgACATCCAC	AggTCCATTC	TCACACATAA	gTgCCAAACg
	101 CAACAggAgg	ggATACACTA	gCagCagACC	gTTgCAAACg	CaggACCTCC
	151 ACTCCTCTTC	TCCTCAACAC	CCACTTTTgC	CATCgAAAAA	CCagCCCagT
10	201 TATTgggCCT	gATTggAgCT	CgCTCATTC	AATTCCTTCT	ATTAggCTAC
	251 TAACACCATg	ACTTTATTAg	CCTgTCTATC	CTggCCCCC	TggCgAggTC
	301 ATgTTTgTTT	ATTTCGgAAT	gCAACAAGCT	CCgCATTACA	CCCgAACATC
	351 ACTCCAgATg	AgggCTTTCT	gAgTgTgggg	TCAATAgTT	TCATgTTCCC
	401 AAATggCCCA	AAACTgACAg	TTTAAACgCT	gTCTTggAAC	CTAATATgAC
15	451 AAAAgCgTgA	TCTCATCCAA	gATgAACTAA	gTTTggTTCg	TTgAAATgCT
	501 AACggCCAgT	TggTCAAAAA	gAAACTTCCA	AAAgTCgCCA	TACCgTTTgT
	551 CTTgTTTggT	ATTgATTgAC	gAATgCTCAA	AAATAATCTC	ATTAATgCTT
	601 AgCgCagTCT	CTCTATCgCT	TCTgAACCCg	gTggCACCTg	TgCCgAAACg
	651 CAAATggggA	AACAACCCgC	TTTTTggATg	ATTATgCATT	gTCCTCCACA
20	701 TTgTATgTAA	CAAgATTCT	ggTgggAATA	CTgCTgATAg	CCTAACgTTC
	751 ATgATCAAAA	TTTAACTgTT	CTAACCCCTA	CTTgACAggC	AAATATATAA
	801 CAgAAggAAg	CTgCCCTgTC	TTAAACCTTT	TTTTTTATCA	TCATTATTAg
	851 CTTACTTTCA	TAATTgCgAC	TggTTCCAAT	TgACAAGCTT	TTgATTTTAA
	901 CgACTTTTAA	CgACAACCTg	AgAagATCAA	AAAACAACCTA	ATTATTTCgAA
25	<i>BstBI</i>				
	951 ACgAggAATT	CgCCTTAGAC	ATgACTgTTC	CTCAGTTCAA	gTTgggCATT
	<i>EcoRI</i>				
	1001 ACgAgAAGAC	CggTCTTgCT	AgATTCTAAT	CAAgAggATg	TCAgAATgCC
	1051 ATTTgCCTgA	gAgATgCAgg	CTTCATTTTT	gATACTTTTT	TATTTgTAAC
30	1101 CTATATAgTA	TAggATTTTT	TTTgTCATTT	TgTTTTCTTC	CgTACgAgCT
	1151 TgCTCCTgAT	CagCCTATCT	CgCagCTgAT	gAATATCTTg	TggTAGgggT
	1201 TTgggAAAAT	CATTcAgATT	TgATgTTTTT	CTTggTATTT	CCCACTCCTC
	1251 TTCAgAgTAC	AgAagATTAA	gTgAgAAGTT	CgTTTgTgCA	AgCTTATCgA
	1301 TAAgCTTTAA	TgCggTAGTT	TATCAGgTT	AAATTgCTAA	CgCAGTCagg
35	1351 CACCgTgTAT	gAAATCTAAC	AATgCgCTCA	TCgTCATCCT	CggCACCGTC
	1401 ACCCTggATg	CTgTAggCAT	AggCTTggTT	ATgCCggTAC	TgCCgggCCT
	1451 CTTgCgggAT	ATCgTCCATT	CCgACAgCAT	CgCCAgtCAC	TATggCgTgC
	1501 TgCTAgCgCT	ATATgCgTTg	ATgCAATTC	TATgCgCACC	CgTTCCTcggA

	1551	gCACTgTCCg	ACCGCTTTgg	CCGCCgCCCC	gTCCTgCTCg	CTTCgCTACT
	1601	TggAgCCACT	ATCgACTAcg	CgATCATggC	gACCACACCC	gTCCTgTggA
	1651	TCTATCgAAT	CTAAATgTAA	gTTAAATCT	CTAAATAATT	AAATAAgTCC
	1701	CagTTTCTCC	ATACgAACCT	TAACAgCATT	gCggTgAgCA	TCTAgACCTT
5	1751	CAACAgCAGc	CagATCCATC	ACTgCTTggC	CAATATgTTT	CagTCCCCTCA
	1801	ggAgTTACgT	CTTgTgAAgT	gATgAACTTC	TggAaggTTg	CagTgTTAAC
	1851	TCCgCTgTAT	TgACgggCAT	ATCCgTACgT	TggCAAAgTg	TggTTggTAC
	1901	CggAggAgTA	ATCTCCACAA	CTCTCTggAg	AgTAggCACC	AACAAACACA
	1951	gATCCAgCgT	gTTgTACTTg	ATCAACATAA	gAAgAagCAT	TCTCgATTg
10	2001	CaggATCAAg	TgTTCaggAg	CgTACTgATT	ggACATTTC	AAAgCCTgCT
	2051	CgTAggTTgC	AACCgATAgg	gTTgTAgAgT	gTgCAATACA	CTTgCgTACA
	2101	ATTTCACCC	TTggCAACTg	CACAgCTTgg	TTgTgAACAg	CATCTTCAAT
	2151	TCTTggCAAgC	TCCTTgTCTg	TCATATCgAg	AgCCAACAgA	ATCACCTggg
	2201	AATCAATACC	ATgTTCAgCT	TgAgCagAag	gTCTgAggCA	ACgAAATCTg
5	2251	gATCAGCgTA	TTTATCAGCA	ATAACTagAA	CTTCAGaAgg	CCCAGCaggC
	2301	ATgTCAATAC	TACACagggC	TgATgTgTCA	TTTTgAACCA	TCATCTTggC
	2351	AgCAGTAACg	AACTggTTTC	CTggACCAAA	TATTTTgTCA	CACCTAggAA
	2401	CagTTTCTgT	TCCgTAAgCC	ATAgCAGCTA	CTgCCTgggC	gCCTCCTgCT
	2451	AgCACgATAC	ACTTAgCACC	AACCTTgTgg	gCAACgTagA	TgACTTCTgg
20	2501	ggTAAgggTA	CCATCCTTCT	TaggTggAgA	TgCAAAACA	ATTTCTTTgC
	2551	AACCAGCAAC	TTTggCaggA	ACACCCAgCA	TCagggAAgT	ggAaggCagA
	2601	ATTgCggTTC	CACCaggAAT	ATAgAggCCA	ACTTTCTCAA	TaggTCTTgC
	2651	AAAACgAgAg	CagACTACAC	CagggCAAgT	CTCAACTTgC	AACgTCTCCg
	2701	TTAgTTgAgC	TTCATggAAT	TTCTTgACgT	TATCTATAgA	gAgATCAATg
25	2751	gCTCTCTTAA	CgTTATCTg	CAATTgCATA	AgTTCCTCTg	ggAAaggAgC
	2801	TTCTAACACA	ggTgTCTTCA	AAGCgACTCC	ATCAAACCTg	gCagTTAgTT
	2851	CTAAAagggC	TTTgTCACCA	TTTTgACgAA	CATTgTCgAC	AATTggTTTg
	2901	ACTAATTCCA	TAACTgTTC	CgTTTTCTTg	ATaggACgAC	gAAgggCATC
	2951	TTCAATTTCT	TgTgAggAgg	CCTTAgAAAC	gTCAATTTTg	CACAATTCAA
30	3001	TACgACCTTC	AgAAgggACT	TCTTTAggTT	TggATTCTTC	TTTAggTTgT
	3051	TCCTTggTgT	ATCCTggCTT	ggCATCTCCT	TTCTTCTAg	TgACCTTAg
	3101	ggACTTCATA	TCCAggTTTC	TCTCCACCTC	gTCCAACgTC	ACACCgTACT
	3151	TggCACATCT	AACTAATgCA	AAATAAAATA	AgTCAGCACA	TTCCCaggCT
	3201	ATATCTTCCT	TggATTTAgC	TTCTgCAAgT	TCATCAGCTT	CCTCCCTAAT
35	3251	TTTAgCgTTC	ACAAAACTT	CgTCgTCAAA	TAACgTTTg	gTATAAgAAC
	3301	CTTCTggAgC	ATTgCTCTTA	CgATCCCAAC	AggTgCTTCC	ATggCTCTAA
	3351	gACCCTTTgA	TTggCCAAAA	CaggAagTgC	gTTCCAAgTg	ACAgAAACCA
	3401	ACACCTgTTT	gTTCAACCAC	AAATTTCAAg	CagTCTCCAT	CACAATCCAA

	3451	TTCgATACCC	AgCAACTTTT	gAgTTCgTCC	AgATgTagCA	CCTTTATACC
	3501	ACAAACCgTg	ACgACgAgAT	TggTAGACTC	CAGTTTgTgT	CCTTATAgCC
	3551	TCCggAATAg	ACTTTTTgga	CgAgTACACC	AggCCCAACg	AgTAATTAgA
5	3601	AgAgTCAGCC	ACCAAAGTag	TgAATAgACC	ATCggggCgg	TCAgTagTCA
	3651	AAGACgCCAA	CAAAATTTCA	CTgACAgggA	ACTTTTTgAC	ATCTTCAGAA
	3701	AgTTCgTATT	CAGTagTCAA	TTgCCgAgCA	TCAATAATgg	ggAATTATACC
	3751	AgAAgCAACA	gTggAAgTCA	CATCTACCAA	CTTTgCggTC	TCAgAAAAag
	3801	CATAAACAgT	TCTACTACCg	CCATTAgTgA	AACTTTTCAA	ATCgCCCAGT
	3851	ggAgAAgAAA	AAggCACAgC	gATACTAgCA	TTAgCgggCA	AggATgCAAC
10	3901	TTTATCAACC	AgggTCCTAT	AgATAACCCt	AgCgCCTggg	ATCATCCTTT
	3951	ggACAACtCT	TTCTgCCTAA	TCTAggTCCA	AAATCACTTC	ATTgATACCA
	4001	TTATACggAT	gACTCAACTT	gCACATTAAC	TTgAAgCTCA	gTCgATTgAg
	4051	TGACTCTgAT	CAGgTTgTgC	AgCTggTCAg	CAGCATAggg	AAACACggCT
	4101	TTTCTTACCA	AACTCAAggA	ATTATCAAAC	TCTgCAACAC	TTgCgTATgC
15	4151	AggTAgCAAg	ggAAATgTCA	TACTTgAAgT	CggACAgTgA	gTgTagTCTT
	4201	gAgAAATTCT	gAAGCCgTAT	TTTTATTATC	AgTgAgTCAG	TCATCaggAg
	4251	ATCCTCTACg	CCggACgCAT	CgTggCCggC	ATCACCggCg	CCACAggTgC
	4301	ggTTgCTggC	gCCTATATCg	CCgACATCAC	CgATggggAA	gATCgggCTC
	4351	gCCACTTCgg	gCTCATgAgC	gCTTgTTTCg	gCgTgggTAT	ggTggCAGgC
20	4401	CCCCTggCCg	ggggACTgTT	gggCgCCATC	TCCTTgCATg	CACCATTCCT
	4451	TgCggCggCg	gTgCTCAACg	gCCTCAACCT	ACTACTgggC	TgCTTCCTAA
	4501	TgCaggAgTC	gCATAAgggA	gAgCgTCgAg	TATCTATgAT	TggAAgTATg
	4551	ggAATggTgA	TACCCgCATT	CTTCAGTgTC	TTgAggTCTC	CTATCgATT
	4601	ATgCCCAACT	AAAgCAACCg	gAggAggAgA	TTTCATggTA	AAATTCCTCTg
25	4651	ACTTTTggTC	ATCAGTAGAC	TCgAACTgTg	AgACTATCTC	ggTTATgACA
	4701	gCAGAAATgT	CCTTCTTggA	gACAgTAAAT	gAAGTCCCAC	CAATAAagAA
	4751	ATCCTTgTTA	TCaggAACAA	ACTTCTTgTT	TCgAACTTTT	TCggTgCCTT
	4801	gAACTATAAA	ATgTAGAgTg	gATATgTCgg	gTAGgAATgg	AgCgggCAAA
	4851	TgCTTACCTT	CTggACCTTC	AAGAggTATg	TAgggTTTgT	AgATACTgAT
30	4901	gCCAACtTCA	gTgACAACgT	TgCTATTTTCg	TTCAAACCAT	TCCgAATCCA
	4951	gAgAAATCAA	AgTTgTTTgT	CTACTATTgA	TCCAAGCCA	TgCggTCTTg
	5001	AAACTgACAA	TAgTgTgCTC	gTgTTTTgAg	gTCATCTTTg	TATgAATAAA
	5051	TCTAgTCTTT	gATCTAAATA	ATCTTgACgA	gCCAaggCgA	TAAATACCCA
	5101	AATCTAAAA	TCTTTTAAAA	CgTTAAAAgg	ACAAGTATgT	CTgCCTgTAT
35	5151	TAAACCCCAA	ATCAGCTCgT	AgTCTgATCC	TCATCAACTT	gAggggCACT
	5201	ATCTTgTTTT	AgAgAAATTT	gCggAgATgC	gATATCgAgA	AAAAggTACg
	5251	CTgATTTTAA	ACgTgAAATT	TATCTCAAgA	TCgCggCCgC	gATCTCgAAT
	5301	AATAACTgTT	ATTTTTCAGT	gTTCCCGATC	TgCgTCTATT	TCACAATACC

	5351	AACATgAgTC	AgCTTATCgA	TgATAAgCTg	TCAAACATgA	gAATTAATTC
	5401	gATgATAAgC	TgTCAAACAT	gAgAAATCTT	gAAgACgAAA	gggCCTCgTg
	5451	ATACgCCTAT	TTTTATAggT	TAATgTCATg	ATAATAATgg	TTTCTTAgAC
	5501	gTCAggTggC	ACTTTTCggg	gAAATgTgCg	CggAACCCTT	ATTTgTTTAT
5	5551	TTTTCTAAAT	ACATTCAAAT	ATgTATCCgC	TCATgAgACA	ATAACCTgA
	5601	TAAATgCTTC	AATAATATTg	AAAAAggAAG	AgTATgAgTA	TTCAACATTT
	5651	CCgTgTCgCC	CTTATTCCCT	TTTTTgCggC	ATTTTgCCTT	CCTgTTTTTg
	5701	CTCACCcAgA	AACgCTggTg	AAAgTAAAAg	ATgCTgAAGa	TCAgTTgggT
	5751	gCACgAgTgg	gTTACATCgA	ACTggATCTC	AACAgCggTA	AgATCCTTgA
10	5801	gAgTTTTgCg	CCCgAAGAAC	gTTTTCCAAT	gATgAgCACT	TTTAAAgTTC
	5851	TgCTATgTgg	CgCggTATTA	TCCCgTgTTg	ACgCCgggCA	AgAgCAACTC
	5901	ggTCgCCgCA	TACACTATTc	TCAgAATgAC	TTggTTgAgT	ACTCACCAGT
	5951	CACAgAAAAg	CATCTTACgg	ATggCATgAC	AgTAAgAgAA	TTATgCAgTg
	6001	CTgCCATAAC	CATgAgTgAT	AACACTgCgg	CCAACCTACT	CTCTgACAAc
15	6051	ATCggAggAC	CgAaggAgCT	AACCgCTTTT	TTgCACAAcA	TgggggATCA
	6101	TgTAACTCgC	CTTgATCgTT	gggAACCggA	gCTgAATgAA	gCCATACCAA
	6151	ACgACgAgCg	TgACACCACg	ATgCCTgCAG	CAATggCAAC	AACgTTgCgC
	6201	AAACTATTAA	CTggCgAACT	ACTTACTCTA	gCTTCCcgCg	AACAAATTAAT
	6251	AgACTggATg	gAggCggATA	AAgTTgCagg	ACCACCTCTg	CgCTCggCCC
20	6301	TTCCggCTgg	CTggTTTATT	gCTgATAAAT	CTggAgCCgg	TgAgCgTggg
	6351	TCTCgCggTA	TCATTgCagC	ACTggggCCA	gATggTAAgC	CCTCCCgTAT
	6401	CgTagTTATC	TACACgACgg	ggAgTCAggC	AACATgAgAT	gAACgAAATA
	6451	gACAgATCgC	TgAgATAggT	gCCTCACTgA	TTAAGcATTg	gTAACTgTCA
	6501	gACCAAgTTT	ACTCATATAT	ACTTTAgATT	gATTTAAATT	gTAAACgTTA
25	6551	ATATTTTgTT	AAAATTCgCg	TTAAATTTTT	gTTAAATCAG	CTCATTTTTT
	6601	AACCAATAgg	CCgAAATCgg	CAAAATCCCT	TATAAATCAA	AAGAAATAgAC
	6651	CgAgATAggg	TTgAgTgTTg	TTCCAgTTTg	gAACAAGAgT	CCACTATTAA
	6701	AgAAcAgTgg	CTCCAACgTC	AAAgggCgAA	AAACcTCTA	TCAgggCgAT
	6751	ggCCCACTAC	gTgAACCATC	ACCCTAAATCA	AgTTTTTTTg	ggTCgAggTg
30	6801	CCgTAAAgCA	CTAAATCggA	ACCCTAAAgg	gAgCCCCCgA	TTTAgAgCTT
	6851	gACggggAAA	gCCggCgAAC	gTggCgAgAA	AggAAGggAA	gAAAgCgAAA
	6901	ggAgCgggCg	CTAgggCgCT	ggCAAgTgTA	gCggTCACgC	TgCgCgTAAC
	6951	CACCACACCC	gCCgCgCTTA	ATgCgCCgCT	ACAgggCgCg	TAAAgggATC
	7001	TAggTgAAGa	TCCTTTTTgA	TAATCTCATg	ACCAAAATCC	CTTAAcTgA
35	7051	gTTTTTCgTTC	CACtAgCgT	CgACCCcCT	AgAAAAgATC	AAAggATCTT
	7101	CTTgAgATCC	TTTTTTTCTg	CgCgTAATCT	gCTgCTTgCA	AACAAAAAAA
	7151	CCACCgCTAC	CAGCggTggT	TTgTTTgCCg	gATCAAgAgC	TACCAACTCT
	7201	TTTTCCgAAG	gTAACTggCT	TCAGCAGAgC	gCAGATACCA	AATACTgTCC

	7251	TTCTAgTgTA	gCCgTAgtTA	ggCCACCACT	TCAAgAACTC	TgTAgtCACCG
	7301	CCTACATACC	TCgCTCTgCT	AATCCTgTTA	CCAgTggCTg	CTgCCAgTgg
	7351	CgATAAgTCg	TgTCTTACCg	ggTTggACTC	AAgACgATAg	TTACCgGATA
	7401	AggCgCagCg	gTCgggCTgA	ACggggggTT	CgTgCACACA	gCCCAGCTTg
5	7451	gAgCgAACgA	CCTACACCgA	ACTgAgATAC	CTACAgCgTg	AgCATTgAgA
	7501	AAgCgCCACg	CTTCCCGAAg	ggAgAAAggC	ggACAgGTAT	CCggTAAgCg
	7551	gCagggtTCgg	AACAggAgAg	CgCACgAggg	AgCTTCCAgg	gggAAACgCC
	7601	TggTATCTTT	ATAgTCCTgT	CgggTTTCgC	CACCTCTgAC	TTgAgCgTCg
	7651	ATTTTgTgA	TgCTCgTCAg	gggggCggAg	CCTATggAAA	AACgCCAgCA
10	7701	ACgCggCCTT	TTTACggTTC	CTggCCTTTT	gCTggCCTTT	TgCTCACATg
	7751	TTCTTTCCTg	CgTTATCCCC	TgATTCTgTg	gATAACCgTA	TTACCgCCTT
	7801	TgAgTgAgCT	gATACCgCTC	gCCgCagCCg	AACgACCgAg	CgCagCgAgT
	7851	CAGTgAgCgA	ggAAgCggAA	gAgCgCCTgA	TgCggTATTT	TCTCCTTACg
	7901	CATCTgTgCg	gTATTTACACA	CCgCATATgg	TgCACTCTCA	gTACAATCTg
15	7951	CTCTgATgCC	gCATAgTTAA	gCCAgTATAC	ACTCCgCTAT	CgCTACgTgA
	8001	CTgggTCATg	gCTgCgCCCC	gACACCCgCC	AACACCCgCT	gACgCgCCCT
	8051	gACgggCTTg	TCTgCTCCCg	gCATCCgCTT	ACAgACAAGC	TgTgACCgTC
	8101	TCCgggAgCT	gCATgTgTCA	gAggTTTTCA	CCgTCATCAC	CgAAACgCgC
	8151	gAggCAG				

Table 251: pHIL-D2(MFαPrePro::EPI-HNE-3) 8584 b.p.

DNA has SEQ ID NO. 071; Encoded polypeptide has SEQ ID NO. 072. DNA is circular and double stranded, only one strand is shown. Translation of the protein to be expressed is shown.

	1	2	3	4	5
	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890
	1 AgATCgCggC	CgCgATCTAA	CATCCAAAGa	CgAAAaggTTg	AATgAAACCT
10	51 TTTTgCCATC	CgACATCCAC	AggTCCATTC	TCACACATAA	gTgCCAAACg
	101 CAACAggAgg	ggATACACTA	gCgCgAgACC	gTTgCAAACg	CaggACCTCC
	151 ACTCCTCTTC	TCCTCAACAC	CCACTTTTgC	CATCgAAAAA	CCAgCCCAGT
	201 TATTgggCIT	gATTggAgCT	CgCTCATTCC	AAATCCTTCT	ATTAggCTAC
	251 TAAACACATg	ACTTTATTAg	CCTgTCTATC	CTggCCCCC	TggCgAggTC
	301 ATgTTTgTTT	ATTTCCgAAT	gCAACAAGCT	CCgCATTACA	CCCgAACATC
15	351 ACTCCAgATg	AgggCTTTCT	gAgTgTgggg	TCAAATAgTT	TCATgTTCCC
	401 AAATggCCCA	AAACTgACAg	TTTAAACgCT	gTCTTggAAC	CTAATATgAC
	451 AAAAgCgTgA	TCTCATCCAA	gATgAACTAA	gTTTggTTCg	.TTgAAATgCT
	501 AACggCCAgT	TggTCAAAAA	gAAACTTCCA	AAAgTCgCCA	TACCGTTTgT
	551 CTgTTTggT	ATTgATTgAC	gAATgCTCAA	AAATAATCTC	ATTAATgCTT
20	601 AgCgCgAgTCT	CTCTATCgCT	TCTgAACCCg	gTggCACCTg	TgCCgAAACg
	651 CAAATggggA	AACAACCCgC	TTTTTggATg	ATTATgCAIT	gTCCTCCACA
	701 TTgTATgCTT	CCAAGATTCT	ggTgggAATA	CTgCTgATAg	CCTAACgTTC
	751 ATgATCAAAA	TTTAACTgTT	CTAACCCCTA	CTTgACaggC	AATATATAAA
	801 CAgAaggAag	CTgCCCTgTC	TTAAACCTTT	TTTTTTATCA	TCATTATTAg
25	851 CTTACTTTCA	TAATTgCgAC	TggTTCCAAT	TgACAAGCTT	TTGATTTTAA
	901 CgACTTTTAA	CgACAACCTTg	AgAagATCAA	AAAACAACCTA	ATTATTTCgAA
					<i>BstBI</i>
	ACg				
30	! M R F P S I F T A V L F A				
	13 ATg AgA TTC CCA TCT	ATC TTC ACT gCT gTT TTg TTC gCT			
	!	<i>BsaBI</i>			
	! A S S A L A A P V N T T T E				
35	27 gCT TCC TCT gCT TTg gCT gCT CCA gTT AAC	ACC ACT ACT gAA			
	!	<i>BpmI</i> <i>HpaI</i> <i>BbsI</i>			
	! D E T A Q I P A E A V I G Y				
40	41 gAC	gAg ACT gCT CAA ATT CCT gCT gAg gCT gTC ATC ggT TAC			
	! <i>BbsI</i>				

```

!
! S D L E G D F D V A V L P F
55
! TCT gAC TTg gAA ggT gAC TTC gAC gTC gCT gTT TTg CCA TTC
!                                     AatII
!
! S N S T N N G L L F I N T T
69
! TCT AAC TCT ACT AAC AAC ggT TTg TTg TTC ATC AAC ACT ACC
10
! I A S I A A K E E G V S L D
83
! ATC gCT TCT ATC gCT gCT AAg gAg gAA ggT gTT TCC TTg gAC
15
! K R A A C N L P
91
! AAg AgA gCT gCT TgT AAC TTg CCA
! Site of cleavage
!
! I V R G P C I A F F P R W A
105
! ATC gTC AgA ggT CCA TgC ATT gCT TTC TTC CCA AgA Tgg gCT
! NsiI
!
! F D A V K G K C V L F P Y G
119
! TTC gAC gCT gTT AAg ggT AAg TgC gTC TTg TTC CCA TAC ggT
! PflMI
!
! G C Q G N G N K F Y S E K E
133
! ggT TgT CAA ggT AAC ggT AAC AAg TTC TAC TCT gAg AAg gAg
! PflMI
!
! C R E Y C G V P .
141
! TgT AgA gAg TAC TgT ggT gTT CCA TA g TAA gAATTCgCCT
! EcoRI

```

```

40
1401 ACTgTTCCTC AgTTCAAgTT gggCATTACg AgAAGACCgg TCTTgCTAgA
1451 TTCTAATCAA gAggATgTCA gAATgCCATT TgCCTgAgAg ATgCaggCTT
1501 CATTTTgAT ACTTTTTTAT TTgTAACCTA TATAgTATAg gATTTTTTTT
1551 gTCATTTTgT TTCTTCTCgT ACgAgCTTgC TCCTgATCAG CCTATCTCgC
45
1601 AgCTgATgAA TATCTTgTgg TAGgggTTTg ggAAAATCAT TCgAgTTTgA
1651 TgTTTTTCTT ggTATTTCCC ACTCCTCTTC AgAgTACAgA AgATTAAGTg
1701 AgAAgTTcGt TTgTgCAAgC TTATCgATAA gCTTTAATgC ggTAgTTTAT
1751 CACAgTTAAa TTgCTAACgC AgTCAggCAC CgTgTATgAA ATCTAACAAAT
1801 gCgCTCATCg TCATCCTCgC CACCgTCACC CTggATgCTg TAGgCATAgg
50
1851 CTTggTTATg CCggTACTgC CgggCCTCTT gCgggATATC gTCCATTCCg

```


	1901	ACAgCATCgC	CAGTCACTAT	ggCgTgCTgC	TAgCgCTATA	TgCgTTgATg
	1951	CAATTTCCTAT	gCgCACCCgT	TCTCggAgCA	CTgTCCgACC	gCTTTggCCg
	2001	CCgCCCAGTC	CTgCTCgCTT	CgCTACTTgg	AgCCACTATC	gACTACgCgA
	2051	TCATggCgAC	CACACCCgTC	CTgTggATCT	ATCgAATCTA	AAAgTAAGTT
5	2101	AAAACTCTTA	AATAATTAAA	TAAgTCCCAg	TTTCTCCATA	CgAACCTTAA
	2151	CAGCATTgCg	gTgAgCATCT	AgACCTTCAA	CAGCagCCAg	ATCCATCACT
	2201	gCTTggCCAA	TATgTTTCag	TCCCTCagga	gTTACgTCTT	gTgAAGTgAT
	2251	gAACTTCTg	AAggTTgCag	TgTTAACTCC	gCTgTATTgA	CgggCATATC
	2301	CgTACgTTg	CAAAGTgTg	TTggTACCgg	AggAgTAATC	TCCACAACCTC
10	2351	TCTggAgAgT	AggCACCAAC	AAACAgAgAT	CCAgCgTgTT	gTACTTgATC
	2401	AACATAAgAA	gAAgCATTCT	CgATTTgCag	gATCAAgTgT	TCAggAgCgT
	2451	ACTgATTggA	CATTTCCAAA	gCCTgCTCgT	AggTTgCAAC	CgATAgggTT
	2501	gTAgAgTgTg	CAATACACTT	gCgTACAATT	TCAACCTTg	gCAACTgCAC
	2551	AgCTTggTTg	TgAACAgCAT	CTTCAATTCT	ggCAAgCTCC	TTgTCTgTCA
15	2601	TATCgACAgC	CAACAgAATC	ACCTgggAAT	CAATACCATg	TTCAgCTTgA
	2651	gCAGAAggTC	TgAggCAACg	AAATCTggAT	CAGCgTATTT	ATCAGCAATA
	2701	ACTAgAACTT	CAGAAggCCC	AgCaggCATg	TCAATACTAC	ACAgggCTgA
	2751	TgTgTCATTT	TgAACCATCA	TCTTgCagC	AgTAACgAAC	TggTTTCTCTg
	2801	gACCAATAT	TTTgTCACAC	TTAggAACAg	TTTCTgTTCC	gTAAGCCATA
20	2851	gCAGCTACTg	CCTgggCgCC	TCCTgCTAgC	ACgATACACT	TAgCACCAAC
	2901	CTTgTgggCA	ACgTAgATgA	CTTCTggggT	AAGggTACCA	TCCTTCTTAg
	2951	gTggAgATgC	AAAAACAATT	TCTTTgCAAC	CAGCAACTTT	ggCaggAACA
	3001	CCCAGCATCA	gggAAgTggA	AggCAGAAAT	gCggTTCCAC	CAGgAATATA
	3051	gAggCCAAC	TTCTCAATAg	gTCTTgCAAA	ACgAgAgCag	ACTACACCAG
25	3101	ggCAAgtCTC	AACTTgCAAC	gTCTCCgTTA	gTTgAgCTTC	ATggAATTTT
	3151	CTgACgTTAT	CTATAgAgAg	ATCAATggCT	CTCTTAACgT	TATCTggCAA
	3201	TTgCATAAgT	TCCTCTgggA	AAGgAgCTTC	TAACACAggT	gTCTTCAAAG
	3251	CgACTCCATC	AAACTTggCA	gTTAgTTCTA	AAAgggCTTT	gTCACCATTT
	3301	TgACgAAACAT	TgTCgACAAT	TggTTTgACT	AATTCATATA	TCTgTTCCgT
30	3351	TTTCTggATA	ggACgACgAA	gggCATCTTC	AATTTCTgTg	gAggAgggCCT
	3401	TAgAAACgTC	AATTTTgCAC	AATTCAATAC	gACCTTCAGg	AgggACTTCT
	3451	TTAggTTTgg	ATTCTTCTTT	AggTTgTTCC	TTggTgTATC	CTggCTTggC
	3501	ATCTCCTTTC	CTTCTAgTgA	CCTTTAgggA	CTTCATATCC	AggTTTCTCT
	3551	CCACCTCgTC	CAACgTCACA	CCgTACTTg	CACATCTAAC	TAATgCAAAA
35	3601	TAAATAAgT	CAGCACATTC	CCAggCTATA	TCTTCCTTgg	ATTTAgCTTC
	3651	TgCAAgTTCA	TCAgCTTCCT	CCCTAATTTT	AgCgTTCAAC	AAAACCTCgT
	3701	CgTCAATAAA	CCgTTTggTA	TAAgAACCTT	CTggAgCATT	gCTCTTACgA
	3751	TCCCACAAgg	TgCTTCCATg	gCTCTAAGAC	CCTTTgATTg	gCCAAAACAg

	3801	gAAgTgCgTt	CCAAgTgACA	gAAACCAACA	CCTgTTTgTt	CAACCACAAA
	3851	TTTCAAgCag	TCTCCATCAC	AATCCAAATC	gATACCCAgC	AACTTTTgAg
	3901	TTCgTCCAgA	TgTAGCACCT	TTATACCACA	AACCGTgACg	AgAgAgATTg
	3951	TAgACTCCAg	TtTgTgTCCt	TATAgCCTCC	ggAATAgACT	TTTTggACgA
5	4001	gTACACCAg	CCCAACgAgT	AATTgAAgA	gTCAgCCACC	AAAgTAGTgA
	4051	ATAgACCATC	ggggCggtCA	gTAgTCAAAg	ACgCCAACAA	AATTTCACTg
	4101	ACAgggAACT	TTTTgACATC	TTCAgAAAgT	TCgTATTCAg	TAgtCAATTg
	4151	CCgAgCATCA	ATAATggggA	TTATACCAGa	AgCAACAgTg	gAAgTCACAT
	4201	CTACCAACTT	TgCggTCTCA	gAAAAgCAT	AAACAgTTCT	ACTACCGCA
10	4251	TTAgTgAAAC	TTTTCAAATC	gCCCAGTggA	gAAgAAAAAg	gCACAgCgAT
	4301	ACTAgCATTa	gCgggCAAgg	ATgCAACTTT	ATCAACCagg	gTCCTATAgA
	4351	TAACCCTAgC	gCCTgggATC	ATCCTTTggA	CAACTCTTTC	TgCCAAATCT
	4401	AggTCCAAAA	TCACTTCATT	gATACCATTa	TACggATgAC	TCAACTTgCA
	4451	CATTAACTTg	AAGCTCagTC	gATTgAgTgA	ACTTgATCAg	gTTgTgCagC
15	4501	TggTCAGCag	CATAgggAAA	CACggCTTTT	CCTACCAAAC	TCAAggAATT
	4551	ATCAAACCTCT	gCAACACTTg	CgTATgCagg	TAgCAAgggA	AATgTCATAC
	4601	TTgAAgTCgg	ACAgTgAgTg	TAgtCTTgAg	AAATTCTgAA	gCCgTATTTT
	4651	TATTATCAgT	gAgTCagTCA	TCaggAgATC	CTCTAgCCg	gACgCATCgT
	4701	ggCCggCATC	ACCggCgCCA	CaggTgCggT	TgCTggCgCC	TATATCgCCg
20	4751	ACATCACCgA	TggggAagAT	CgggCTCgCC	ACTTCgggCT	CATgAgCgCT
	4801	TgTTTCggCg	TgggTATggT	ggCaggCCCC	gTggCCgggg	gACTgTTggg
	4851	CgCCATCTCC	TTgCATgCAC	CATTCTTgC	ggCggCggTg	CTCAACggCC
	4901	TCAACCTACT	ACTgggCTgC	TTCTTAATgC	AggAgTCgCA	TAagggAgAg
	4951	CgTCgAgTAT	CTATgATTgg	AAGTATgggA	ATggTgATAC	CCgCATTTCT
25	5001	CagTgTCTTg	AggTCTCCTA	TCagATTATg	CCCAACTAAA	gCAACCggAg
	5051	gAggAgATTT	CATggTAAAT	TTCTCTgACT	TTTggTCATC	AgTAGACTCg
	5101	AACTgTgAgA	CTATCTCggT	TATgACAgCA	gAAATgTCCT	TCTTggAgAC
	5151	AgTAAATgAA	gTCCCACCAA	TAAAgAAATC	CTTgTTATCA	ggAACAAACT
30	5201	TCTTgTTTCg	AACTTTTTTCg	gTgCCTTgAA	CTATAAAATg	TAgAgTggAT
		<i>BstBI</i>				
	5251	ATgTCgggTA	ggAATggAgC	gggCAAATgC	TTACCTTCTg	gACCTTCAA
	5301	AggTATgTAG	ggTTTgTAGa	TACTgATgCC	AACTTCAgTg	ACAACgTTgC
	5351	TATTTCTgTTC	AAACCATTCC	gAATCCAgAg	AAATCAAAGT	TgTTTgTCTA
	5401	CTATTgATCC	AAGCCAgTgC	ggTCTTgAAA	CTgACAATAg	TgTgCTCgTg
35	5451	TTTTgAggTC	ATCTTTgTAT	gAATAAAATCT	AgTCTTTgAT	CTAAATAATC
	5501	TTgACgAgCC	AAGgCgATAA	ATACCCAAAT	CTAAACTCT	TTTAAACgT
	5551	TAAAggACA	AgTATgTCTg	CCTgTATTAA	ACCCCAAATC	AgTCgTAgT

	5601	CTgATCCTCA	TCAACTTgAg	gggCACTATC	TTgTTTTAgA	gAAATTTgCg
	5651	gAgATgCgAT	ATCgAgAAAA	AggTACgCTg	ATTTTAAACg	TgAAATTTAT
	5701	CTCAAgATCg	CggCCgCgAT	CTCgAATAAT	AACTgTTATT	TTTCAGTgTT
	5751	CCCgATCTgC	gTCTATTTCA	CAATACCAAC	ATgAgTCAGC	TTATCgATgA
5	5801	TAAgCTgTCA	AACATgAgAA	TTAATTCgAT	gATAAgCTgC	CAAAcATgAg
	5851	AAATCTTgAA	gACgAAAggg	CCTCgTgATA	CgCCTATTTT	TATAggTTAA
	5901	TgTCATgATA	ATAATggTTT	CTTAG <u>AgTC</u>	AggTggCACT	TTTCggggAA
				Aa t I I		
	5951	ATgTgCgCgg	AACCCCTATT	TgTTTTATTTT	TCTAAATACA	TTCAAATATg
10	6001	TATCCgCTCA	TgAgACAATA	ACCCTgATAA	ATgCTTCAAT	AATATTgAAA
	6051	AAGgAAGAgT	ATgAgTATTc	AACATTTCCg	TgTCgCCCTT	ATTCCCTTTT
	6101	TTgCggCATT	TTgCCITCCT	gTTTTTgCTC	ACCCAgAAAC	gCTggTgAAA
	6151	gTAAAgATg	CTgAAGATCA	gTTgggTgCA	CgAgTgggTT	ACATCgAACT
	6201	ggATCTCAAC	AgCggTAAGa	TCCTTgAgAg	TTTTCgCCCC	gAAGAAcGT
15	6251	TTCCAATgAT	gAgCACTTTT	AAAgTTCTgC	TATgTggCgC	ggTATTATCC
	6301	CgTgTTgACg	CCgggCAAGa	gCAACTCggT	CgCCgCATAC	ACTATTCTCA
	6351	gAATgACTTg	gTTgAgTACT	CACCAgTCAC	AgAAAAgCAT	CTTACggATg
	6401	gCATgACAgT	AAgAgAATTA	TgCAGTgCTg	CCATAACCAT	gAgTgATAAC
	6451	ACTgCggCCA	ACTTACTTCT	gACAACgATC	ggAggACCgA	AggAgCTAAC
20	6501	CgCTTTTTTg	CACAACATgg	gggATCATgT	AACTCgCCTT	gATCgTTggg
	6551	AACCggAgCT	gAATgAAGCC	ATACCAAAcG	ACgAgCgTgA	CACCACgATg
	6601	CCTgCagCAA	TggCAACAAC	gTTgCgCAAA	CTATTAACTg	gCgAACTACT
	6651	TACTCTAgCT	TCCCggCAAC	AATTAATAgA	CTggATggAg	gCggATAAAg
	6701	TTgCaggACC	ACTTCTgCgC	TCggCCCTTC	CggCTggCTg	gTTTATTgCT
25	6751	gATAAATCTg	gAgCCggTgA	gCgTgggTCT	CgCggTATCA	TTgCagCACT
	6801	ggggCCAgAT	ggTAAgCCCT	CCCgTATCgT	AgTTATCTAC	ACgACggggA
	6851	gTCAggCAAC	TATggATgAA	CgAAATAgAC	AgATCgCTgA	gATAggTgCC
	6901	TCACTgATTA	AgCATTggTA	ACTgTCAGAC	CAAgTTTACT	CATATATACT
	6951	TTAgATTgAT	TTAAATTgTA	AACgTTAATA	TTTTgTTAAA	ATTCgCgTTA
30	7001	AATTTTgTgTT	AAATCAgCTC	ATTTTAACTA	CAATAggCCg	AAATCggCAA
	7051	AATCCCTTAT	AAATCAAAAg	AATAgACCgA	CTgAgggTTg	AgTgTTgTTC
	7101	CagTTTggAA	CAAgAgTCCA	CTATTAAAgA	ACgTggACTC	CAACgTCAAA
	7151	gggCgAAAAA	CCgTCTATCA	gggCgATggC	CCACTACgTg	AACCATCACC
	7201	CTAATCAAgT	TTTTTggggT	CgAggTgCCg	TAAAgCACTA	AATCggAACC
35	7251	CTAAAgggAg	CCCCCgATTT	AgAgCTTgAC	ggggAAAgCC	ggCgAACgTg
	7301	gCgAgAAAgg	AAgggAAgAA	AgCgAAAggA	gCgggCgCTA	gggCgCTggC
	7351	AAgTgTAGCg	gTCACgCTgC	gCgTAACCAC	CACACCCgCC	gCgCTTAATg
	7401	CgCCgCTACA	gggCgCgTAA	AAGgATCTAg	gTgAAGATCC	TTTTTgATAA

7451 TCTCATgACC AAAATCCCTT AACgTgAgTT TTCgTTCAC TgAgCgTCAG
 7501 ACCCCgTAgA AAAGATCAAA ggATCTTCTT gAgATCCTTT TTTTCTgCgC
 7551 gTAATCTgCT gCTTgCAAAC AAAAAACCA CCgCTACCAg CggTggTTTg
 7601 TTTgCCggAT CAAGAgCTAC CAACTCTTTT TCCgAaggTA ACTggCTTCA
 5 7651 gCAGAgCgCA gATACCAAA ACTgTCCTTC TAGTgTAGCC gTAGTTAggC
 7701 CACCACCTCA AgAACTCTgT AgCACCgCCT ACATACCTCg CTCTgCTAAT
 7751 CCTgTTACCA gTggCTgCTg CCAGTggCgA TAAgTCgTgT CTTACCgggT
 7801 TggACTCAAg ACgATAgTTA CCggATAAgg CgCAGCgGTC gggCTgAACg
 7851 gggggTTCgT gCACACAgCC CAgCTTggAg CgAACgACCT ACACCgAACT
 10 7901 gAgATACCTA CAgCgTgAgC ATTgAgAAAg CgCCACgCTT CCCgAAgggA
 7951 gAAAggCggA CAggTATCCg gTAAGCggCA gggTCggAAC AggAgAgCgC
 8001 ACgAgggAgC TTCCAgggggg AAACgCCTgg TATCTTTATA gTCCTgTCgg
 8051 gTTTCgCCAC CTCTgACTTg AgCgTCgATT TTTgTgATgC TCgTCAgggg
 8101 ggCggAgCCT ATggAAAAAC gCCAgCAACg CggCCTTTT ACggTTCCTg
 8151 gCCTTTTgCT ggCCTTTTgC TCACATgTTC TTTCTgCgT TATCCCCTgA
 8201 TTCTgTggAT AACCGTATTA CCgCCTTTgA gTgAgCTgAT ACCgCTCgCC
 8251 gCAGCCgAAC gACCgAgCgC AgCgAgTCAG TgAgCgAggA AgCggAAgAg
 8301 CgCCTgATgC ggTATTTTCT CTTACgCAT CTgTgCgTA TTTCACACCg
 8351 CATATggTgC ACTCTCgTA CAATCTgCTC TgATgCCgCA TAGTTAAgCC
 8401 AgTATACACT CCgCTATCgC TACgTgACTg ggTCATggCT gCgCCCCgAC
 8451 ACCCgCCAAC ACCCgCTgAC gCgCCCTgAC gggCTTgTCT gCTCCCgCA
 8501 TCCgCTTACA gACAAgCTgT gACCgTCTCC gggAgCTgCA TgTgTCAGAg
 8551 gTTTTCACCg TCATCACCgA AACgCgCgAg gCAG

25 **Restriction map of pHIL-D2 (MF α PrePro::EPI-HNE-3)**

Non-cutters

<i>Afl</i> III	<i>Apa</i> I	<i>Asc</i> I	<i>Ava</i> I	<i>Avr</i> II
<i>Bam</i> HI	<i>Bgl</i> II	<i>Bss</i> HII	<i>Bst</i> EII	<i>Mlu</i> I
<i>Nru</i> I	<i>Pac</i> I	<i>Pml</i> I	<i>Rsr</i> II	<i>Sac</i> II
<i>Sfi</i> I	<i>Sna</i> BI	<i>Spe</i> I	<i>Xho</i> I	<i>Xma</i> I

Cutters, 3 or fewer sites

<i>Aat</i> II	2 1098 5925	<i>Apa</i> LI	3 6176 7859 8357
<i>Afl</i> III	1 8173	<i>Ase</i> I	3 591 5820 6672
<i>Age</i> I	1 1436	<i>Bgl</i> I	3 284 2717 6724
<i>Alw</i> NI	3 2828 2852 7759	<i>Bsa</i> AI	2 7185 8421

Table 251, continued

101

	<i>BsgI</i>	2 2545 4494	<i>PvuI</i>	1 6476
	<i>BsiWI</i>	2 1568 2301	<i>PvuII</i>	2 1600 4497
	<i>BspDI</i>	2 1723 5793	<i>SacI</i>	1 216
	BspEI	1 3978	SallI	1 3312
5	BspMI	1 4576	<i>ScaI</i>	2 1360 6365
	Bst1107I	1 8402	<i>SphI</i>	1 4863
	<i>BstBI (AsuII)</i>	2 945 5207	<i>SspI</i>	3 2806 6041 6977
	<i>BstXI</i>	3 711 2765 2896	<i>StuI</i>	1 3395
	Bsu36I	1 2223	Tth111I	1 8426
10	<i>DraIII</i>	2 3754 7182	<i>XbaI</i>	1 2168
	<i>EagI</i>	3 7 5711 8591	XcmI	1 711
	<i>Eam1105I</i>	2 5077 6843		
	Ecl136I	1 216		
	<i>Eco47III</i>	2 1932 4795		
5	<i>EcoNI</i>	3 3433 4923 5293		
	EcoRI	1 1383		
	<i>EcoRV</i>	2 1885 5658		
	<i>Esp3I (BsaI)</i>	2 3120 8524		
	EspI (Bpu1102I)	1 597		
20	<i>FspI</i>	2 1960 6623		
	<i>HindIII</i>	3 885 1717 1729		
	<i>HpaI</i>	2 1017 2272		
	<i>KpnI</i>	2 2323 2934		
	<i>MscI</i>	2 2204 3789		
25	NcoI	1 3766		
	NdeI	1 8351		
	<i>NgoMI</i>	2 4702 7288		
	<i>NheI</i>	2 1929 2875		
	<i>NotI</i>	3 6 5710 8590		
30	<i>NsiI</i>	2 684 1241		
	<i>PflMI</i>	2 196 1302		
	PmeI	1 420		
	<i>PpuMI</i>	2 142 4339		
	PstI	1 6602		

Table 252: *Bst*BI-*Aat*II-*Eco*RI cassette for expression of BPI-HNE-4

DNA has SEQ ID NO. 073; amino-acid sequence has SEQ ID NO.

074

! M R F P S I F T
 5' TTCgAA ACg ATg AgA TTC CCA TCT ATC TTC ACT
 *Bst*BI | *Bsa*BI |

! A V L F A 13
 gCT gTT TTg TTC gCT

! A S S A L A A P V N T T T E

27 gCT TCC TCT gCT TTg gCT gCT CCA gTT AAC ACC ACT ACT gAA
 *Bpm*I *Hpa*I *Bbs*I

! D E T A Q I P A E A V I G Y

41 gAC gAg ACT gCT CAA ATT CCT gCT gAg gCT gTC ATC ggT TAC
 *Bbs*I

! S D L E G D F D V A V L P F

55 TCT gAC TTg gAA ggT gAC TTC gAC gTC gCT gTT TTg CCA TTC
 *Aat*II

! S N S T N N G L L F I N T T

69 TCT AAC TCT ACT AAC AAC ggT TTg TTg TTC ATC AAC ACT ACC

! I A S I A A K E E G V S L D

83 ATC gCT TCT ATC gCT gCT AAg gAg gAA ggT gTT TCC TTg gAC

! K R E A C N L P

91 AAg AgA gAg gCT TgT AAC TTg CCA

! I V R G P C I A F F P R W A

105 ATC gTC AgA ggT CCA TgC ATT gCT TTC TTC CCA AgA Tgg gCT
 *Nsi*II

! F D A V K G K C V L F P Y G

119 TTC gAC gCT gTT AAg ggT AAg TgC gTC TTg TTC CCA TAC ggT
 | *Pfl*MI

! G C Q G N G N K F Y S E K E

133 gGT TgT CAA ggT AAC ggT AAC AAg TTC TAC TCT gAg AAg gAg
 *Pfl*MI

!
 ! C R E Y C G V P . .
 141
 ! TgT AgA gAg TAC TgT ggT gTT CCA TAg TAA gAATTC
 ! EcoRI

5 The DNA is a linear fragment that is double stranded *in vivo*, only one strand is shown.
 The amino acid sequence is that of a disulfide-containing protein that is processed *in vivo*.

141
 142
 143
 144
 145
 146
 147
 148
 149
 150
 151
 152
 153
 154
 155
 156
 157
 158
 159
 160
 161
 162
 163
 164
 165
 166
 167
 168
 169
 170
 171
 172
 173
 174
 175
 176
 177
 178
 179
 180
 181
 182
 183
 184
 185
 186
 187
 188
 189
 190
 191
 192
 193
 194
 195
 196
 197
 198
 199
 200
 201
 202
 203
 204
 205
 206
 207
 208
 209
 210
 211
 212
 213
 214
 215
 216
 217
 218
 219
 220
 221
 222
 223
 224
 225
 226
 227
 228
 229
 230
 231
 232
 233
 234
 235
 236
 237
 238
 239
 240
 241
 242
 243
 244
 245
 246
 247
 248
 249
 250
 251
 252
 253
 254
 255
 256
 257
 258
 259
 260
 261
 262
 263
 264
 265
 266
 267
 268
 269
 270
 271
 272
 273
 274
 275
 276
 277
 278
 279
 280
 281
 282
 283
 284
 285
 286
 287
 288
 289
 290
 291
 292
 293
 294
 295
 296
 297
 298
 299
 300
 301
 302
 303
 304
 305
 306
 307
 308
 309
 310
 311
 312
 313
 314
 315
 316
 317
 318
 319
 320
 321
 322
 323
 324
 325
 326
 327
 328
 329
 330
 331
 332
 333
 334
 335
 336
 337
 338
 339
 340
 341
 342
 343
 344
 345
 346
 347
 348
 349
 350
 351
 352
 353
 354
 355
 356
 357
 358
 359
 360
 361
 362
 363
 364
 365
 366
 367
 368
 369
 370
 371
 372
 373
 374
 375
 376
 377
 378
 379
 380
 381
 382
 383
 384
 385
 386
 387
 388
 389
 390
 391
 392
 393
 394
 395
 396
 397
 398
 399
 400
 401
 402
 403
 404
 405
 406
 407
 408
 409
 410
 411
 412
 413
 414
 415
 416
 417
 418
 419
 420
 421
 422
 423
 424
 425
 426
 427
 428
 429
 430
 431
 432
 433
 434
 435
 436
 437
 438
 439
 440
 441
 442
 443
 444
 445
 446
 447
 448
 449
 450
 451
 452
 453
 454
 455
 456
 457
 458
 459
 460
 461
 462
 463
 464
 465
 466
 467
 468
 469
 470
 471
 472
 473
 474
 475
 476
 477
 478
 479
 480
 481
 482
 483
 484
 485
 486
 487
 488
 489
 490
 491
 492
 493
 494
 495
 496
 497
 498
 499
 500
 501
 502
 503
 504
 505
 506
 507
 508
 509
 510
 511
 512
 513
 514
 515
 516
 517
 518
 519
 520
 521
 522
 523
 524
 525
 526
 527
 528
 529
 530
 531
 532
 533
 534
 535
 536
 537
 538
 539
 540
 541
 542
 543
 544
 545
 546
 547
 548
 549
 550
 551
 552
 553
 554
 555
 556
 557
 558
 559
 560
 561
 562
 563
 564
 565
 566
 567
 568
 569
 570
 571
 572
 573
 574
 575
 576
 577
 578
 579
 580
 581
 582
 583
 584
 585
 586
 587
 588
 589
 590
 591
 592
 593
 594
 595
 596
 597
 598
 599
 600
 601
 602
 603
 604
 605
 606
 607
 608
 609
 610
 611
 612
 613
 614
 615
 616
 617
 618
 619
 620
 621
 622
 623
 624
 625
 626
 627
 628
 629
 630
 631
 632
 633
 634
 635
 636
 637
 638
 639
 640
 641
 642
 643
 644
 645
 646
 647
 648
 649
 650
 651
 652
 653
 654
 655
 656
 657
 658
 659
 660
 661
 662
 663
 664
 665
 666
 667
 668
 669
 670
 671
 672
 673
 674
 675
 676
 677
 678
 679
 680
 681
 682
 683
 684
 685
 686
 687
 688
 689
 690
 691
 692
 693
 694
 695
 696
 697
 698
 699
 700
 701
 702
 703
 704
 705
 706
 707
 708
 709
 710
 711
 712
 713
 714
 715
 716
 717
 718
 719
 720
 721
 722
 723
 724
 725
 726
 727
 728
 729
 730
 731
 732
 733
 734
 735
 736
 737
 738
 739
 740
 741
 742
 743
 744
 745
 746
 747
 748
 749
 750
 751
 752
 753
 754
 755
 756
 757
 758
 759
 760
 761
 762
 763
 764
 765
 766
 767
 768
 769
 770
 771
 772
 773
 774
 775
 776
 777
 778
 779
 780
 781
 782
 783
 784
 785
 786
 787
 788
 789
 790
 791
 792
 793
 794
 795
 796
 797
 798
 799
 800
 801
 802
 803
 804
 805
 806
 807
 808
 809
 810
 811
 812
 813
 814
 815
 816
 817
 818
 819
 820
 821
 822
 823
 824
 825
 826
 827
 828
 829
 830
 831
 832
 833
 834
 835
 836
 837
 838
 839
 840
 841
 842
 843
 844
 845
 846
 847
 848
 849
 850
 851
 852
 853
 854
 855
 856
 857
 858
 859
 860
 861
 862
 863
 864
 865
 866
 867
 868
 869
 870
 871
 872
 873
 874
 875
 876
 877
 878
 879
 880
 881
 882
 883
 884
 885
 886
 887
 888
 889
 890
 891
 892
 893
 894
 895
 896
 897
 898
 899
 900
 901
 902
 903
 904
 905
 906
 907
 908
 909
 910
 911
 912
 913
 914
 915
 916
 917
 918
 919
 920
 921
 922
 923
 924
 925
 926
 927
 928
 929
 930
 931
 932
 933
 934
 935
 936
 937
 938
 939
 940
 941
 942
 943
 944
 945
 946
 947
 948
 949
 950
 951
 952
 953
 954
 955
 956
 957
 958
 959
 960
 961
 962
 963
 964
 965
 966
 967
 968
 969
 970
 971
 972
 973
 974
 975
 976
 977
 978
 979
 980
 981
 982
 983
 984
 985
 986
 987
 988
 989
 990
 991
 992
 993
 994
 995
 996
 997
 998
 999
 1000
 1001
 1002
 1003
 1004
 1005
 1006
 1007
 1008
 1009
 1010
 1011
 1012
 1013
 1014
 1015
 1016
 1017
 1018
 1019
 1020
 1021
 1022
 1023
 1024
 1025
 1026
 1027
 1028
 1029
 1030
 1031
 1032
 1033
 1034
 1035
 1036
 1037
 1038
 1039
 1040
 1041
 1042
 1043
 1044
 1045
 1046
 1047
 1048
 1049
 1050
 1051
 1052
 1053
 1054
 1055
 1056
 1057
 1058
 1059
 1060
 1061
 1062
 1063
 1064
 1065
 1066
 1067
 1068
 1069
 1070
 1071
 1072
 1073
 1074
 1075
 1076
 1077
 1078
 1079
 1080
 1081
 1082
 1083
 1084
 1085
 1086
 1087
 1088
 1089
 1090
 1091
 1092
 1093
 1094
 1095
 1096
 1097
 1098
 1099
 1100
 1101
 1102
 1103
 1104
 1105
 1106
 1107
 1108
 1109
 1110
 1111
 1112
 1113
 1114
 1115
 1116
 1117
 1118
 1119
 1120
 1121
 1122
 1123
 1124
 1125
 1126
 1127
 1128
 1129
 1130
 1131
 1132
 1133
 1134
 1135
 1136
 1137
 1138
 1139
 1140
 1141
 1142
 1143
 1144
 1145
 1146
 1147
 1148
 1149
 1150
 1151
 1152
 1153
 1154
 1155
 1156
 1157
 1158
 1159
 1160
 1161
 1162
 1163
 1164
 1165
 1166
 1167
 1168
 1169
 1170
 1171
 1172
 1173
 1174
 1175
 1176
 1177
 1178
 1179
 1180
 1181
 1182
 1183
 1184
 1185
 1186
 1187
 1188
 1189
 1190
 1191
 1192
 1193
 1194
 1195
 1196
 1197
 1198
 1199
 1200
 1201
 1202
 1203
 1204
 1205
 1206
 1207
 1208
 1209
 1210
 1211
 1212
 1213
 1214
 1215
 1216
 1217
 1218
 1219
 1220
 1221
 1222
 1223
 1224
 1225
 1226
 1227
 1228
 1229
 1230
 1231
 1232
 1233
 1234
 1235
 1236
 1237
 1238
 1239
 1240
 1241
 1242
 1243
 1244
 1245
 1246
 1247
 1248
 1249
 1250
 1251
 1252
 1253
 1254
 1255
 1256
 1257
 1258
 1259
 1260
 1261
 1262
 1263
 1264
 1265
 1266
 1267
 1268
 1269
 1270
 1271
 1272
 1273
 1274
 1275
 1276
 1277
 1278
 1279
 1280
 1281
 1282
 1283
 1284
 1285
 1286
 1287
 1288
 1289
 1290
 1291
 1292
 1293
 1294
 1295
 1296
 1297
 1298
 1299
 1300
 1301
 1302
 1303
 1304
 1305
 1306
 1307
 1308
 1309
 1310
 1311
 1312
 1313
 1314
 1315
 1316
 1317
 1318
 1319
 1320
 1321
 1322
 1323
 1324
 1325
 1326
 1327
 1328
 1329
 1330
 1331
 1332
 1333
 1334
 1335
 1336
 1337
 1338
 1339
 1340
 1341
 1342
 1343
 1344
 1345
 1346
 1347
 1348
 1349
 1350
 1351
 1352
 1353
 1354
 1355
 1356
 1357
 1358
 1359
 1360
 1361
 1362
 1363
 1364
 1365
 1366
 1367
 1368
 1369
 1370
 1371
 1372
 1373
 1374
 1375
 1376
 1377
 1378
 1379
 1380
 1381
 1382
 1383
 1384
 1385
 1386
 1387
 1388
 1389
 1390
 1391
 1392
 1393
 1394
 1395
 1396
 1397
 1398
 1399
 1400
 1401
 1402
 1403
 1404
 1405
 1406
 1407
 1408
 1409
 1410
 1411
 1412
 1413
 1414
 1415
 1416
 1417
 1418
 1419
 1420
 1421
 1422
 1423
 1424
 1425
 1426
 1427
 1428
 1429
 1430
 1431
 1432
 1433
 1434
 1435
 1436
 1437
 1438
 1439
 1440
 1441
 1442
 1443
 1444
 1445
 1446
 1447
 1448
 1449
 1450
 1451
 1452
 1453
 1454
 1455
 1456
 1457
 1458
 1459
 1460
 1461
 1462
 1463
 1464
 1465
 1466
 1467
 1468
 1469
 1470
 1471
 1472
 1473
 1474
 1475
 1476
 1477
 1478
 1479
 1480
 1481
 1482
 1483
 1484
 1485
 1486
 1487
 1488
 1489
 1490
 1491
 1492
 1493
 1494
 1495
 1496
 1497
 1498
 1499
 1500
 1501
 1502
 1503
 1504
 1505
 1506
 1507
 1508
 1509
 1510
 1511
 1512
 1513
 1514
 1515
 1516
 1517
 1518
 1519
 1520
 1521
 1522
 1523
 1524
 1525
 1526
 1527
 1528
 1529
 1530
 1531
 1532
 1533
 1534
 1535
 1536
 1537
 1538
 1539
 1540
 1541
 1542
 1543
 1544
 1545
 1546
 1547
 1548
 1549
 1550
 1551
 1552
 1553
 1554
 1555
 1556
 1557
 1558
 1559
 1560
 1561
 1562
 1563
 1564
 1565
 1566
 1567
 1568
 1569
 1570
 1571
 1572
 1573
 1574
 1575
 1576
 1577
 1578
 1579

Table 253: pD2pick(MFαPrePro::EPI-HNE-3), 8590 bp, CIRCULAR dsDNA, one strand shown. pD2pick(MFαPrePro::EPI-HNE-3) DNA has SEQ ID NO. 075 Encoded protein has SEQ ID NO. 076

```

5          1          2          3          4          5
      1234567890 1234567890 1234567890 1234567890 1234567890
      1 AgATcGcGgC CgCgATCTAA CATCCAAAgA CgAAAggTTg AATgAAACCT
      51 TTTTgCCATC CgACATCCAC AggTCCATTC TCACACATAA gTgCCAAACg
      101 CAACAggAgg ggATACACTA gCAGCAGACC gTTgCAAACg CAggACCTCC
10      151 ACTCCTCTTC TCCTCAACAC CCACCTTTTgC CATCgAAAAA CCAgCCCAgT
      201 TATTgggCTT gATTggAgCT CgCTCATTCC AATTCCTTCT ATTAggCTAC

                               SacI
      251 TAACACCATg ACTTTATTA gCTgTCTATC CTggCCCCC TggCgAggTC
      301 ATgTTTgTTT ATTTCCgAAT gCAACAAGCT CcGATTACA CCCgAACATC
15      351 ACTCCAgATg AgggCTTTCT gAgTgTgggg TCAAAATAgTT TCATgTTCCC
      401 AAATggCCCA AAAGTgACAg TTTAAACgCT gTCTTggAAC CTAATATgAC

                               PmeI
      451 AAAAgCgTgA TCTCATCCAA gATgAACTAA gTTTggTTCg TtGAAATgCT
      501 AACggCCAgT TggTCAAAAA gAAACTTCCA AAAGTCgCCA TACCgTTTgT
20      551 CTTgTTTgTgT ATTgATTgAC gAATgCTCAA AAATAATCTC
      ATTAATgCTTAAGC

EspI
      604 gCAGTCT CTCTATCgCT TCTgAACCCg gTggCACCTg TgCCgAAACg
25      651 CAAATggggA AACAACCCgC TTTTgATg ATTATgCATT gTCCTCCACA
      701 TTgTATgCTT CCAAgATTCT ggTgggAATA CTgCTgATAg CCTAACgTTC

                               XcmI
      751 ATgATCAAAA TTAACTgTT CTAACCCCTA CTTgACAggC AATATATAAA
      801 CAgAaggAAg CTgCCCTgTC TTAAACCTTT TTTTtATCA TCATTATTA g
30      851 CTACTTTTCA TAATTgCgAC TggTTCCAAT TgACAAGCTT TTgATTTTAA
      901 CgACTTTTAA CgACAACCTg AgAAgATCAA AAAACAATA ATTAATTCgAA
      !
                               BstBI
      951 ACg
      !

35      !      M      R      F      P      S      I      F      T      A      V      L      F      A
      !      954 ATg AgA TTC CCA TCT ATC TTC ACT gCT gTT TTg TTC gCT
      !
      !      A      S      S      A      L      A      A      P      V      N      T      T      T

```


Table 253, continued

105

	993	gCT	TCC	TCT	gCT	TTg	gCT	gCT	CCA	gTT	AAC	ACC	ACT	ACT
5	!	!	E	D	E	T	A	Q	I	P	A	E	A	V
	1032	gAA	gAC	gAg	ACT	gCT	CAA	ATT	CCT	gCT	gAg	gCT	gTC	ATC
!	!	G	Y	S	D	L	E	G	D	F	D	V	A	V
	1071	ggT	TAC	TCT	gAC	TTg	gAA	ggT	gAC	TTC	<u>gAC gTC</u>	gCT	gTT	
											AatII			
10	!	!	L	P	F	S	N	S	T	N	N	G	L	F
	1110	TTg	CCA	TTC	TCT	AAC	TCT	ACT	AAC	AAC	ggT	TTg	TTg	TTC
!	!	I	N	T	T	I	A	S	I	A	A	K	E	E
15	!	1149	ATC	AAC	ACT	ACC	ATC	gCT	TCT	ATC	gCT	gCT	AAG	gAg
!	!	G	V	S	L	D	K	R	A	A	C	N	L	P
	1188	ggT	gTT	TCC	TTg	gAC	AAg	AgA	gCT	gCT	TgT	AAC	TTg	CCA
20	!	!	I	V	R	G	P	C	I	A	F	F	P	W
	1227	ATC	gTC	AgA	ggT	CCA	TgC	ATT	gCT	TTC	TTC	CCA	AgA	TgT
!	!	A	F	D	A	V	K	G	K	C	V	L	F	P
	1266	gCT	TTC	gAC	gCT	gTT	AAg	ggT	AAg	TgC	gTC	TTg	TTC	CCA
25	!	!	Y	G	G	C	Q	G	N	G	N	K	F	S
	1305	TAC	ggT	ggT	TgT	CAA	ggT	AAC	ggT	AAC	AAg	TTC	TAC	TCT
!	!	E	K	E	C	R	E	Y	C	G	V	P	.	.
30	!	1344	gAg	AAg	gAg	TgT	AgA	gAg	TAC	TgT	ggT	gTT	CCA	TAg
!	!	1383	gAATTC										gC	CTTAGACATg
			EcoRI											
	1401	ACTgTTCCTC	AgTTCAAGTT	gggCATTACg	AgAAgACCgg	TCTTgCTAgA								
						AegI								
35	1451	TTCTAATCAA	gAggATgTCA	gAATgCCATT	TgCCTgAgAg	ATgCaggCTT								
	1501	CATTTTTgAT	ACTTTTTTAT	TTgTAACCTA	TATAgTATAg	gATTTTTTTT								
	1551	gTCATTTTgT	TTCTTCTCgT	ACgAgCTTgC	TCCTgATCag	CCTATCTCgC								
	1601	AgCTgATgAA	TATCTTgTgT	TAggggTTTg	ggAAAATCAT	TcAggTTTgA								
	1651	TgTTTTTCTT	ggTATTTCCC	ACTCCTCTTC	AgAgTACAgA	AgATTAAGTg								
40	1701	AgAAgTTCgT	TTgTgCAAgC	TTATCgATAA	gCTTTAATgC	ggTAGTTTAT								
	1751	CACAgTTAA	TTgCTAACgC	AgTCAggCAC	CgTgTATgAA	ATCTAACAAAT								
	1801	gCgCTCATCg	TCATCCTCgT	CACCgTCACC	CTggATgCTg	TAggCATAgg								
	1851	CTTggTTATg	CcggTACTgC	CgggCCTCTT	gCgggATATC	gTCCATTCCg								
	1901	ACAgCATCgC	CAGTCACTAT	ggCgTgCTgC	TAgCgCTATA	TgCgTTgATg								
45	1951	CAATTTCTAT	gCgCACCCgT	TCTCggAgCA	CtTgTCCgACC	gCTTTggCCg								
	2001	CCgCCCAGTC	CtTgCTCgCTT	CgCTACTTgT	AgCCAATATC	gACTACgCgA								
	2051	TCATggCgAC	CACACCCgTC	CtTgTggATCT	ATCgAACTTA	AATgTAAgTT								
	2101	AAAACTCTTA	AATAATTA	TAAgTCCCAG	TTTCTCCATA	CgAACCTTAA								

Table 253, continued

106

2151 CAgCATTgCg gTgAgCATCT AgACCTTCAA CAgCagCCAg ATCCATCACT*XbaI*2201 gCTTggCCAA TATgTTTCag TCCCTCAggg gTTACgTCTT gTgAAgTgAT*Bsu36I*

2251 gAACTTCTgg AAggTTgCag TgTTAACTCC gCTgTATTgA CgggCATATC

2301 CgTACgTTgg CAAAgTgTgg TTggTACCgg AggAgTAATC TCCACAACCTC

2351 TCTggAgAgT AggCACCAAC AAACACAgAT CCAgCgTgTT gTACTTgATC

2401 AACATAAgAA gAAgCATTCT CgATTTgCag gATCAAgTgT TCaggAgCgT

2451 ACTgATTggA CATTTCCAAA gCCTgCTCgT AggTTgCAAC CgATAggggTT

2501 gTAGAgTgTg CAATACACTT gCgTACAATT TCAACCTTg gCAACTgCAC

2551 AgCTTggTTg TgAACAgCAT CTTCAACTCT ggCAAgCTCC TTgTCTgTCA

2601 TATCgACAgC CAACAgAATC ACCTgggAAT CAATACCATg TTCAgCTTgA

2651 gCAGAAggTC TgAggCAACg AAATCTggAT CAgCgTATTT ATCagCAATA

2701 ACTAgAACTT CAgAAggCCC AgCaggCATg TCAATACTAC ACagggCTgA

2751 TgTgTCATTT TgAACCATCA TCTTggCagC AgTAACgAAC TggTTTCCTg

2801 gACCAAATAT TTTgTCACAC TTAGgAACAg TTTCTgTTCC gTAAgCCATA

2851 gCAGCTACTg CCTgggCgCC TCCTgCTAgC AcgATACACT TAGCACCAAC

2901 CTTgTgggCA AcgTAGATgA CTCTgggggT AAgggTACCA TCCTTCTTAG

2951 gTggAgATgC AAAAAACAATT TCTTTgCAAC CAgCAACTTT ggCaggAACA

3001 CCCAgCATCA gggAAgTggA AggCagAATT gCggTTCCAC CaggAATATA

3051 gAggCCAAct TTCTCAATag gTCTTgCAAA AcgAgAgCag ACTACACCag

3101 ggCAAgTCTC AACTTgCAAC gTCTCCgTTA gTTgAgCTTC ATggAATTTTC

3151 CTgACgTTAT CTATAgAgAg ATCAATggCT CTCTTAACgT TATCTggCAA

3201 TTgCATAAgT TCCTCTgggA AAggAgCTTC TAACACaggT gTCTTCAAag

3251 CgACTCCATC AAACCTTggCA gTTAgTTCTA AAagggCTTT gTCACCATTT

3301 TgACgAACAT TgTCgACAAT TggTTTgACT AATTCATATA TCTgTTCCgT

3351 TTTCTggATA ggACgACgAA gggCATCTTC AATTTCTTgT gAggAggCCT*StuI*

3401 TAgAAACgTC AATTTTgCAC AATTCaATAC gACCTTCaAg AgggACTTCT

3451 TTAGgTTTgg ATTCTTCTTT AggTTgTTCC TTggTgTATC CTggCTTggC

3501 ATCTCCTTTC CTCTAgTgA CCTTTAgggA CTTCATATCC AggTTTCTCT

3551 CCACCTCgTC CAACgTCACA CCgTACTTgg CACATCTAAC TAATgCAAAA

3601 TAAATAAgT CAgCACATTC CAggCTATA TCTTCCTTgg ATTTAgCTTC

3651 TgCAAgTTCA TCAGCTTCCT CCCTAATTTT AgCgTTCAAC AAAACTTCgT

3701 CgTCAAATAA CCgTTTggTA TAAgAACCTT CTggAgCATT gCTCTTACgA

3751 TCCCACAagg TgCTTCCATg gCTCTAagAC CCTTTgATTg gCCAAAACag*NcoI*

3801 gAAGTgCgTT CCAAgTgACA gAAACCAACA CCTgTTTgTT CAACCACAAA
 3851 TTTCAGcAg TCTCCATCAC AATCCAATTC gATACCCAgC AACTTTTgAg
 3901 TTCgTCCAgA TgTagCACCT TTATACCACA AACCGTgACg ACgAgATTg
 3951 TagACTCCAg TTTgTgTCCT TATAgCCTCC gAAATAgACT TTTTgGACgA

5

BspEI

4001 gTACACCagg CCCAAGcAgT AATTAgAAgA gTCAGCCACC AAAgTagTgA
 4051 ATAgACCATC ggggCggTCA gTagTCAAAG ACgCCAACAA AATTTCACTg
 4101 ACAGggAACT TTTTgACATC TTCAGAAAgT TCgTATTcAg TagTCAATTg
 4151 CCgAgCATCA ATAATggggA TTATACCAGa AgCAACAgTg gAAgTCACAT
 4201 CTACCAACTT TgCggTCTCA gAAAAgCAT AAACAgTTCT ACTACCgCCA
 4251 TTagTgAAAC TTTTCAAATC gCCCAgTggA gAAGAAAAg gCACAgCgAT
 4301 ACTAgCATTA gCgggCAAgg ATgCAACTTT ATCAACCAGg gTCCTATAgA
 4351 TAACCTAgC gCCTgggATC ATCCTTTggA CAACTCTTTC TgCCAAATCT
 4401 AggTCCAAAA TCACCTCATT gATACCATTA TACggATgAC TCAACTTgCA
 4451 CATTAACCTg AAgCTCAGTC gATTgAgTgA ACTTgATCAG gTTgTgCAGc
 4501 TggTCAGcAg CATAgggAAA CAggCTTTT CCTACCAAC TCAAggAATT
 4551 ATCAAACCTCT gCAACACTTg CgTATgCagg TAgCAAgggA AATgTcATAC
 4601 TTgAAGTCgg ACAGTgAgTg TAgTCTTgAg AAATCTgAA gCCgTATTTTT
 4651 TATTATCAGT gAgTCAGTCA TCAGgAgATC CTCTACgCCg gACgCATCgT
 4701 ggCCgCgCATC ACCggCgCCA CAggTgCggT TgCTggCgCC TATATCgCCg
 4751 ACATACCcGA TggggAAgAT CgggCTCgCC ACTTCgggCT CATgAgCgCT
 4801 TgTTTCggCg TgggTATggT ggCAGgCCCC gTggCCgggg gACTgTTggg
 4851 CgCCATCTCC TTgCATgCAC CATTCCTTgC ggCggCggTg CTCACggCC
 4901 TCAACCTACT ACTgggCTgC TTCCTAAAgC AggAgTCgCA TAAgggAgAg
 4951 CgTCgAgTAT CTATgATTgg AAgTATgggA ATggTgATAC CCgCATTCTT
 5001 CAgTgTCTTg AggTCTCCTA TCAGATTATg CCCAACTAAA gCAACCggAg
 5051 gAggAgATTT CATggTAAAT TTCTCTgACT TTTggTCATC AgTAgACTCg
 5101 AACTgTgAgA CTATCTCggT TATgACAgCA gAAATgTCCT TCTTggAgAC
 5151 AgTAAATgAA gTCCCACCAA TAAAgAAATC CTTgTTATCA ggAACAAACT
 5201 TCTTgTTTCg CgAACTTTTT CggTgCCTTg AACTATAAAA TgTagAgTgg
 5251 ATATgTCggg TaggAATggA gCgggCAAAT gCTTACCTTC TggACCTTCA
 5301 AgAggTATgT AgggTTTgTA gATACTgATg CCAACTTCAG TgACAACgTT
 5351 gCTATTTcGt TCAAACCAT TCCgAATCCAg AgAAATCAAA gTTgTTTTgC
 5401 TACTATTgAT CCAAgCCAgT gCggTCTTgA AACTgACAAT AgTgTgCTCg
 5451 TgTTTTgAgg TCATCTTTgT ATgAATAAAT CTAgTCTTTg ATCTAAATAA
 5501 TCTTgACgAg CCAAggCgAT AAATACCCAA ATCTAAAACT CTTTTAAAC
 5551 gTTAAAggA CAAGTATgTC TgCCTgTATT AAACCCCAAA TCAGcTcGTA
 5601 gTCTgATCCT CATCAACTTg AggggCACTA TCTTgTTTTA gAgAAATTTg

10
15
20
25
30
35

Table 253, continued

108

	5651	CggAgATgCg	ATATCgAgAA	AAAggTACgC	TgATTTTAA	CgTgAAATTT
	5701	ATCTCAAGAT	CgCggCCgCg	ATCTCgAATA	ATAACTgTTA	TTTTTCAGTg
	5751	TTCCCgATCT	gCgTCTATTT	CACAATACCA	ACATgAgTCA	gCTTATCgAT
	5801	gATAAgCTgT	CAAACATgAg	AATTAATTCg	ATgATAAgCT	gTCAAACATg
5	5851	AgAAATCTTg	AAGACgAAA	ggCCTCgTgA	TACgCCTATT	TTTATAggTT
	5901	AATgTCATgA	TAATAATggT	TTCTTAGACg	TACgTCAGgT	ggCACTTTTC
	5951	ggggAAATgT	gCgCggAACC	CCTATTgTT	TATTTTCTA	AATACATTCA
	6001	AATATgTATC	CgCTCATgAg	ACAATAACCC	TgATAAAATgC	TTCAATAATA
	6051	TTgAAAAAgg	AAGAgTATgA	gTATTCAACA	TTTCCgTgTC	gCCCTTATTC
10	6101	CCTTTTTTgC	ggCATTTTgC	CTTCTgTTT	TtGCTCACCC	AgAAACgCTg
	6151	gTgAAAgTAA	AAGATgCTgA	AgATCAGTTg	ggTgCAGAg	TgggTTACAT
	6201	CgAACTggAT	CTCAACAgCg	gTAAGATCCT	TgAgAgTTTT	CgCCCCgAAg
	6251	AACgTTTTCC	AATgATgAgC	ACTTTTAAAg	TTCTgCTATg	TggCgCggTA
	6301	TTATCCCgTg	TTgACgCCg	gCAAgAgCAA	CTCggTCgCC	gCATACACTA
15	6351	TTCTCAGAA	gACTTggTTg	AgTACTCACC	AgTCACAgAA	AAGCATCTTA
	6401	CggATggCAT	gACAgTAAGa	gAATTATgCA	gTgCTgCCAT	AACCATgAgT
	6451	gATAACACTg	CggCCAACTT	ACTTCTgACA	ACgATCggAg	gACCgAAggA
	6501	gCTAACCGCT	TTTTTgCACA	ACATgggggA	TCATgTAACT	CgCCTTgATC
	6551	gTTgggAACC	ggAgCTgAAT	gAAGCCATAC	CAAACgACgA	gCgTgACACC
	6601	ACgATgCCTg	CAGCAATggC	AACAACgTTg	CgCAAACAT	TAACCTggCgA
	6651	ACTACTTACT	CTAgCTTCCC	ggCAACAATT	AATAgACTgg	ATggAgggCgg
	6701	ATAAAGTTgC	AggACCACTT	CTgCgCTCg	CCCTTCCggC	TggCTggTTT
	6751	ATTgCTgATA	AATCTggAgC	CggTgAgCgT	gggTCTCgCg	gTATCATTTgC
	6801	AgCACTgggg	CCAgATggTA	AgCCCTCCCg	TATCgTAgTT	ATCTACACgA
25	6851	CggggAgTCA	ggCAACTATg	gATgAACgAA	ATAgACAgAT	CgCTgAgATA
	6901	ggTgCCTCAC	TgATTAAGCA	TTggTAACTg	TCAGACCAAg	TTTACTCATA
	6951	TATACTTTAg	ATTgATTTAA	ATTgTAAACg	TTAATATTTT	gTTAAATTTT
	7001	gCgTTAAATT	TTTgTTAAAT	CAGCTCATTT	TTTAACCAAT	AggCCgAAAT
	7051	CggCAAAATC	CCTTATAAAT	CAAAAgAATA	gACCgAgATA	gggTTgAgTg
30	7101	TTgTTCCAgT	TtggAACAAg	AgTCCACTAT	TAAAgAACgT	ggACTCCAAC
	7151	gTCAAAgggg	gAAAAACCgT	CTATCAGggC	gATggCCCAC	TACgTgAAC
	7201	ATCACCCATA	TCAAgTTTTT	TggggTCgAg	gTgCCgTAA	gCACTAAATC
	7251	ggAACCCATA	AgggAgCCCC	CgATTTAgAg	CTTgACgggg	AAAgCCggCg
	7301	AACgTggCgA	gAAAggAAg	gAAgAAAgCg	AAAggAgCg	gCgCTAgggC
35	7351	gCTggCAAgT	gTAgCggTCA	CgCTgCgCgT	AACCACCACA	CCgCCgCgC
	7401	TTAATgCgC	gCTACAgggC	gCgTAAAgg	ATCTAggTgA	AgATCCTTTT
	7451	TgATAATCTC	ATgACCAAAA	TCCCTTAACg	TgAgTTTTTCg	TTCCACTgAg
	7501	CgTCAGACCC	CgTAgAAAAg	ATCAAAggAT	CTTCTTgAgA	TCCTTTTTTT

Table 253, continued

	7551	CTgCgCgTAA	TCTgCTgCTT	gCAAACAAAA	AAACCACCgC	TACCAGCggT
	7601	ggTTTgTTTg	CCggATCAAg	AgCTACCAAC	TCTTTTTCgCg	AAggTAACTg
	7651	gCTTCAGCag	AgCgCagATA	CCAAATACTg	TCCTTCTAgT	gTAGCCgTAG
	7701	TTAggCCACC	ACTTCAAgAA	CTCTgTAGCA	CCgCCTACAT	ACCTCgCTCT
5	7751	gCTAATCCTg	TTACCAgTgg	CTgCTgCCAg	TggCgATAAg	TCgTgTCTTA
	7801	CCgggTTggA	CTCAAGACgA	TAgTTACCgg	ATAAggCgCA	gCggTCgggC
	7851	TgAACggggg	gTTCgTgCAC	ACAgCCCAGC	TTggAgCgAA	CgACCTACAC
	7901	CgAACTgAgA	TACCTACAGC	gTgAgCATTg	AgAAAgCgCC	ACgCTTCCCg
	7951	AAgggAgAAA	ggCggACAgg	TATCCggTAA	gCggCAGggT	CggAACAggA
10	8001	gAgCgCACgA	gggAgCTTCC	AgggggAAAC	gCCTggTATC	TTTATAgTCC
	8051	TgTCgggTTT	CgCCACCTCT	gACTTgAgCg	TCgATTTTg	TgATgCTCgT
	8101	CAGgggggCg	gAgCCTATgg	AAAAACgCCA	gCAACgCggC	CTTTTACgCg
	8151	TTCTTggCCT	TTTgCTggCC	TTTTgCTCAC	ATgTTCCTTC	CTgCgTTATC
	8201	CCCTgATTCT	gTggATAAAC	gTATTACCgC	CTTgAgTgA	gCTgATACCg
15	8251	CTCgCCgCag	CCgAACgACC	gAgCgCAGCg	AgTCAGTgAg	CgAggAAGCg
	8301	gAAgAgCgCC	TgATgCggTA	TTTTCTCCTT	ACgCATCTgT	gCggTATTTT
	8351	ACACgCATA	TggTgCACTC	TCAGTACAAT	CTgCTCTgAT	gCCgCATAgT
	8401	TAAGCCAgTA	TACACTCCgC	TATCgCTACg	TgACTgggTC	ATggCTgCgC
	8451	CCCgACACCC	gCCAACACCC	gCTgACgCgC	CCTgACgggC	TTgTCTgCTC
20	8501	CCggCATCCg	CTTACAgACA	AgCTgTgACC	gTCTCCgggA	gCTgCATgTg
	8551	TCAgAggTTT	TCACCgTCAT	CACCgAAACg	CgCgAggCag	

Table 254: restriction map of pD2pick(MFαPrePro::EPI-HNE-3)Non-cutters

	<i>Afl</i> II	<i>Apa</i> I	<i>Asc</i> I	<i>Ava</i> I	<i>Avr</i> II
5	<i>Bam</i> HI	<i>Bgl</i> II	<i>Bss</i> HII	<i>Bst</i> EII	<i>Mlu</i> I
	<i>Pac</i> I	<i>Pml</i> I	<i>Rsr</i> II	<i>Sac</i> II	<i>Sfi</i> I
	<i>Sna</i> BI	<i>Spe</i> I	<i>Xho</i> I	<i>Xma</i> I	

Cutters, 3 or fewer sites

10	<i>Aat</i> II	1 1098	<i>Eco</i> RV	2 1885 5660
	<i>Afl</i> III	1 8179	<i>Esp</i> 3I (<i>Bsa</i> I)	2 3120 8530
	<i>Age</i> I	1 1436	<i>Esp</i> I (<i>Bpu</i> 1102I)	1 597
	<i>Alw</i> NI	3 2828 2852 7765	<i>Fsp</i> I	2 1960 6629
	<i>Apa</i> LI	3 6182 7865 8363	<i>Hind</i> III	3 885 1717 1729
15	<i>Ase</i> I	3 591 5822 6678	<i>Hpa</i> I	2 1017 2272
	<i>Bgl</i> II	3 284 2717 6730	<i>Kpn</i> I	2 2323 2934
	<i>Bsa</i> AI	2 7191 8427	<i>Msc</i> I	2 2204 3789
	<i>Bsg</i> I	2 2545 4494	<i>Nco</i> I	1 3766
	<i>Bsi</i> WI	3 1568 2301 5929	<i>Nde</i> I	1 8357
20	<i>Bsp</i> DI	2 1723 5795	<i>Ngo</i> MI	2 4702 7294
	<i>Bsp</i> EI	1 3978	<i>Nhe</i> I	2 1929 2875
	<i>Bsp</i> MI	1 4576	<i>Not</i> I	3 6 5712 8596
	<i>Bst</i> 1107I	1 8408	<i>Nru</i> I	1 5208
	<i>Bst</i> BI (<i>Asu</i> II)	1 945	<i>Nsi</i> I	2 684 1241
25	<i>Bst</i> XI	3 711 2765 2896	<i>Pfl</i> MI	2 196 1302
	<i>Bsu</i> 36I	1 2223	<i>Pme</i> I	1 420
	<i>Dra</i> III	2 3754 7188	<i>Ppu</i> MI	2 142 4339
	<i>Eag</i> I	3 7 5713 8597	<i>Pst</i> I	1 6608
	<i>Eam</i> 1105I	2 5077 6849	<i>Pvu</i> I	1 6482
30	<i>Ecl</i> 136I	1 216	<i>Pvu</i> II	2 1600 4497
	<i>Eco</i> 47III	2 1932 4795	<i>Sac</i> I	1 216
	<i>Eco</i> NI	3 3433 4923 5295	<i>Sal</i> I	1 3312
	<i>Eco</i> RI	1 1383	<i>Sca</i> I	2 1360 6371


```

5          111111 111122
12345 6789012345 678901
avlpq eeegsgggql vtevtk

```

10 222222233333333333344444444445555555555666666666677777777
2345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456
KEDSCOLGYSAGPCMGMTSRFYNGTSMACETFOYGGCMGNGNNEVTEKECLQTC

15 77788
78901
rtvaa

8888888889999999990000000001111111112222222223333333
234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345
CNLPVIRGPCRAFIOLWAFDANZKVCVLFPYGGCOGNGKNFKYSKEKRCYGCV

```

30                                     111111111111
                                     333344444444
                                     678901234567
                                     qdqdeellrfsn

```

35 ITI-D1 comprises residues 22-76 and optionally one of
residue 77, residues 77 and 78, or residues 77-79.
ITI-D2 comprises residues 80-135 and optionally one of
residue 79 or residues 78-79.

40 The lines under the sequences represent disulfides.

TABLE 602: Physical properties of hNE inhibitors derived from Kunitz domains

Protein	Parent	# Residues	Mol Wt	Pre-dicted pI	K_D (pM)	k_{on} ($10^6/M/s$)	k_{off} ($10^{-6}/s$)
EPI-HNE-1	BPTI	58	6359	9.10	2.0	3.7	7.4
EPI-HNE-2	BPTI	62	6759	4.89	4.9	4.0	20.
EPI-HNE-3	ITI-D2	56	6179	10.04	6.2	8.0	50.
EPI-HNE-4	ITI-D2	56	6237	9.73	4.6	10.6	49.

The constants K_D and k_{on} above were measured with $[hNE] = 8.47 \times 10^{-10}$ molar;
 k_{off} was calculated from $k_{off} = K_D \times k_{on}$.

TABLE 603: SUMMARY OF PURIFICATION OF EPI-HNE-2

STAGE	Volume (ml)	Concentration (mg/ml)	Total (mg)	Activity (mg/ A_{280})
HARVEST	3,300	0.70	2.31	< 0.01
30K ULTRA-FILTRATION FILTRATE	5,000	0.27	1.40	< 0.01
5K ULTRA-FILTRATION RETENTATE	1,000	1.20	1.20	0.63
AMMONIUM SULFATE PRECIPITATE	300	2.42	0.73	1.05
IEX pH6.2 ELUATE	98	6.88	0.67	1.03
EPI-HNE-3, LOT 1	50	13.5	0.68	1.04

TABLE 604: SUMMARY OF PURIFICATION OF EPI-HNE-3

STAGE	VOLUME (ml)	CONCENTRATION N (mg/ml)	TOTAL (mg)	ACTIVITY Y (mg/A ₂₈₀)
HARVEST	3,100	0.085	263	nd
30K ULTRA- FILTRATION FILTRATE	3,260	0.055	179	0.007
FIRST IEX: pH6.2 ELUATE	180	0.52	94	0.59
AMMONIUM SULFATE PRECIPITATE	100	0.75	75	0.59
IEX pH9 ELUATE	60	1.01	60	0.59
EPI-HNE-3, LOT 1	26	1.54	40	0.45

TABLE 605: K_i VALUES OF EPI-HNE PROTEINS FOR VARIOUS HUMAN SERUM SERINE PROTEASES

Enzyme	Inhibitor:			
	EPI-HNE-1	EPI-HNE-2	EPI-HNE-3	EPI-HNE-4
Human Neutrophil Elastase	2 pM	5 pM	6 pM	5 pM
Human Serum Plasmin	> 6 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 90 μ M
Human Serum Kallikrein	> 10 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 90 μ M
Human Serum Thrombin	> 90 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 90 μ M
Human Urine Urokinase	> 90 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 90 μ M
Human Plasma Factor X _a	> 90 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 100 μ M	> 90 μ M
Human Pancreatic Chymotrypsin	~10 μ M	~10 μ M	~30 μ M	~10 μ M

Table 607: PEY-33 which produces EPI-HNE-2

Elapse Fermenter Time Hours:minutes	Cell Density (A_{600})	Activity in supernatant (mg/l)
41:09	89	28
43:08	89	57
51:54	95	92
57:05	120	140
62:43	140	245
74:45	160	360
87:56	170	473
98:13	190	656
102:25	200	678
109:58	230	710

Fermenter culture growth and EPI-HNE protein secretion by *P. pastoris* strains PEY-33. Time course is shown for fermenter cultures following initiation of methanol-limited feed growth phase. Increase in cell mass is estimated by A_{600} . Concentration of inhibitor protein in the fermenter culture medium was determined from measurements of hNE inhibition by diluted aliquots of cell-free CM obtained at the times indicated and stored at -20°C until assay.

Table 608: PEY-43 Which produces EPI-HNE-3

Elapse Fermenter Time Hours:minutes	Cell Density (A_{600})	Activity in supernatant (mg/l)
44:30	107	0.63
50:24	70	9.4
52:00	117	14.
62:00	131	28.
76:00	147	39.
86:34	200	56.
100:27	185	70.
113:06	207	85.

Fermenter culture growth and EPI-HNE protein secretion by *P. pastoris* strains PEY-43. Time course is shown for fermenter cultures following initiation of methanol-limited feed growth phase. Increase in cell mass is estimated by A_{600} . Concentration of inhibitor protein in the fermenter CM was determined by assays of hNE inhibition by diluted aliquots of cell-free CM obtained at the times indicated and stored at -20°C until assay.

Table 610: Inhibitory properties of EPI-HNE-2

μ l of EPI-HNE-2 solution added	Percent residual hNE activity
0.	101.1
0.	100.0
0.	100.0
0.	100.0
0.	100.0
0.	98.9
10.	82.9
20.	71.8
30.	59.5
40.	46.2
50.	39.2
55.	32.2
60.	22.5
65.	23.5
70.	15.0
75.	10.4
80.	8.6
85.	4.8
90.	1.4
95.	2.0
100.	2.5
120.	0.2
150.	0.2
200.	0.04

Table 611: hNE inhibitory properties of EPI-HNE-3

μ l of EPI-HNE-3 solution added	Percent residual hNE activity
0.	101.2
0.	100.0
0.	100.0
0.	100.0
0.	100.0
0.	98.8
10.	81.6
20.	66.9
30.	53.4
40.	38.0
50.	27.6
55.	21.5
60.	13.0
65.	11.0
70.	7.9
75.	3.8
80.	3.3
85.	2.1
90.	1.8
100.	1.6
110.	0.8
120.	0.7
160.	0.6
200.	0.2

Table 612: pH stability of Kunitz-domain hNE inhibitors

Incubation pH	Percent Residual hNE Inhibitory Activity			
	EPI-HNE-1	EPI-HNE-2	EPI-HNE-3	EPI-HNE-4
1.0	102	98	97	98
2.0	100	97	97	100
2.6	101			
3.0	100	101	100	96
4.0	98	101	102	94
5.0	100			
5.5		99	99	109
6.0	100		103	99
6.5			99	100
7.0	93	103	103	93
7.5			87	109
8.0	96		84	83
8.5		104	68	86
9.4	100		44	40
10.0	98	102	27	34

Proteins were incubated at 37°C for 18 hours in buffers of defined pH (see text). In all cases protein concentrations were 1 μ M. At the end of the incubation period, aliquots of the reactions were diluted and residual hNE-inhibition activity determined.

Table 620: Stability of hNE inhibitory proteins to oxidation by Chloramine-T

Table 620	Percent Residual hNE-Inhibitory Activity					
Molar Ratio CHL-T: Inhibitor	EPI- HNE-1	EPI- HNE-2	EPI- HNE-3	EPI- HNE-4	α 1 anti trypsin	SLPI
0	100	100	100	100	100	100
0.25		94				
0.29						93
0.30					97	
.48	102					
.50		102	97	100	85	
.59						82
.88						73
.95	100					
1.0		102	97	100	41	
1.2						65
1.4	98					
1.5		95				
1.9	102					
2.0		102				
2.1					7	
2.4						48
3.0			97	100		
3.8	94					
4.0		95				
5.0			94	100		
5.2					7	
5.9						18
9.5	95					
10.		98	97	104		
10.4					>5	
12.						15
19.	92					
30.			100	100		

Inhibitors were incubated in the presence of Chloramine-T at the molar ratios indicated for 20 minutes at RT. Oxidation reactions were quenched by adding methionine to a final concentration of 4 mM. Residual hNE-inhibition activity remaining in the quenched reactions is shown as a percentage of the activity observed with no added oxidant. Proteins and concentrations in the oxidation reactions are: EPI-HNE-1, (5 μ M); EPI-HNE-2, (10 μ M); EPI-HNE-3, (10 μ M); EPI-HNE-4, (10 μ M); API, (10 μ M); and SLPI, (8.5 μ M).

Inhibitors were incubated in the presence of Chloramine-T at the molar ratios indicated for 20 minutes at RT. Oxidation reactions were quenched by adding methionine to a final concentration of 4 mM. Residual hNE-inhibition activity remaining in the quenched reactions is shown as a percentage of the activity observed with no added oxidant. Proteins and concentrations in the oxidation reactions are: EPI-HNE-1, (5 μ M); EPI-HNE-2, (10 μ M); EPI-HNE-3, (10 μ M); EPI-HNE-4, (10 μ M); API, (10 μ M); and SLPI, (8.5 μ M).

Table 630: Temperature stability of EPI-HNE proteins

Temperature (°C)	Residual hNE Inhibitory Activity			
	EPI-HNE-1	EPI-HNE-2	EPI-HNE-3	EPI-HNE-4
0	97	101	96	100
23	100	103	105	103
37	100	97	99	98
45	103			
52		101	100	
55	99			98
65	94	95	87	
69				82
75	100			
80		101	79	
85	106			63
93		88	57	
95	64			48

Proteins were incubated at the stated temperature for 18 hours in buffer at pH 7.0. In all cases protein concentrations were 1 μ M. At the end of the incubation period, aliquots of the reactions were diluted and residual hNE-inhibition activity determined.

Table 711: Mutations that are likely to improve the affinity of a Kunitz domain for hNE
Most Preferred

X18F;

[X15I(preferred), X15V];

5 Highly Preferred

[X16A(Preferred), X16G];

[X17F(preferred), X17M, X17L, X17I, X17L];

[{X19P, X19S}(equally preferred), X19K, X19Q];

X37G;

10 X12G;

Preferred

X13P;

X20R;

X21Y; X21W;

15 [X34V(preferred), X34P];

[X39Q, X39M];

[X32T, X32L];

[X31Q, X31E, X31V];

[X11T, X11A, X11R];

20 [X10Y, X10S, X10V];

[X40G, X40A];

X36G;

Table 720: M13_III_signal::Human_LACI-D2::mature_M13_III
DNA has SEQ ID NO. 078, amino-acid sequence has SEQ ID NO.
079. DNA is linear and *in vivo* it is double stranded.

Amino-acid sequence is of a protein that is processed *in vivo* by cleavage after Ala₁; the entire gene encodes an amino-acid sequence that continues to give a functional M13 III protein.

M K K L L F
-18 -17 -16 -15 -14 -13
|atg|aaG|aaG|ctt|ctc|ttc|

HindIII

A I P L V V P F Y S G A
-12 -11 -10 -9 -8 -7 -6 -5 -4 -3 -2 -1
|gcc|att|cct|ctg|gtg|gta|cct|ttc|tat|tcc|ggc|gcc|
BstXI XcmI KpnI KasI

K P D F C F L E E D P G
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12
|aag|cct|gac|ttc|tgc|ttc|ctc|gag|gag|gat|ccc|ggg|
XhoI XmaI

I C R G Y I T R Y F
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22
|att|tgc|cgc|ggg|tat|att|acg|cgt|tat|ttc|
SacII MluI

Y N N Q T K Q C E R
23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32
|tat|aat|aac|cag|act|aag|caa|tgt|gag|cgg|
BsrDI BsrI

F K Y G G C L G N M
33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42
|ttc|aag|tat|ggg|ggg|tgc|cta|gag|aat|atg|
AvrII

N N F E T L E E C K
43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52
|aac|aac|ttc|gag|act|cta|gaa|gag|tgt|aag|
XbaI

N I C E D G G A E T V E S
53 54 55 56 57 58 100 101 102 103 104 105 106
|aac|ata|tgt|gag|gat|ggg|ggg|gct|gag|act|gtt|gag|tct|
NdeI DrdI

Ala₁₀₁ is the first residue of mature M13 III.

Table 725: Synthetic *laci-dl* with sites for cloning into display vector

DNA has SEQ ID NO. 080, amino-acid sequence has SEQ ID NO. 081

```

5      A   A   E   M   H   S   F   C   A   F   K   A   D
      1   2   3   4   5   6   7   8   9  10
15'-gcg|gcc|gag|atg|cat|tcc|ttc|tgc|gct|ttc|aaa|gct|gat|
      |EagI|   |NsiI|
10
      D   G   P   C   K   A   I   M   K   R
      11  12  13  14  15  16  17  18  19  20
      |gac|ggT|ccG|tgt|aaa|gct|atc|atg|aaa|cgt|
      |RsrII|   |BspHI|
15
      F   F   F   N   I   F   T   R   Q   C
      21  22  23  24  25  26  27  28  29  30
      |ttc|ttc|ttc|aac|att|ttc|acG|cgt|cag|tgc|
      |MluI|
20
      E   E   F   I   Y   G   G   C   E   G   N   Q
      31  32  33  34  35  36  37  38  39  40  41  42
      |gag|gaA|ttC|att|tac|ggt|ggt|tgt|gaa|ggt|aac|cag|
      |EcoRI|   |BstEII|
25
      N   R   F   E   S   L   E   E
      43  44  45  46  47  48  49  50
      |aac|cgG|ttc|gaa|tct|ctA|gag|gaa|
      |BstBI|   |XbaI|
30
      |AgeI|
      C   K   K   M   C   T   R   D   G   A
      51  52  53  54  55  56  57  58  59  101
      |tgt|aag|aag|atg|tgc|act|cgt|gac|ggc gcc
      |KasI|
35

```

Ala₁₀₁ is the first residue of mature M13 III.

5'-gcg|gcc|gag|atg|cat|tcc|ttc|tgc|gct|ttc|aaa|gct|

															S							
		T	N												T	N						
C	R	K	R												I	M						
S	G	S	A												Q	H						
Y	H	E	G												L	P						
D	N	D		G	P	L		H	R		C	V	I	A	G	I	V	F		K	R	R
10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20												
NRt	RVS	ggT	cNt	tgt	Rtt	gSt	Ntc	ttc	MNS	cgt												

C										
Y	W									
F	L	F	F	N	I	F	T	R	Q	C
21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	
tDS	ttc	ttc	aac	att	ttc	acG	cgt	cag	tgc	
						MluI				

[illegible]

N R F E S L E E
 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50
 |aac|cgG|ttc|gaa|tct|cta|gag|gaa|
 BstBI XbaI
 |AgeI|

C	K	K	M	C	T	R	D	G	A
51	52	53	54	55	56	57	58	59	101
tgt	aag	aag	atg	tgc	act	cgt	gac	ggc	gcc
								KasI	

Ala₁₀₁ would be the first residue of mature M13 III.

6.37 x 10¹⁰ amino acid sequences; 1.238 x 10¹¹ DNA sequences

Table 790: Amino acids preferred in hNE-inhibiting Kunitz domains

Position	Allowed amino acids
5	C
10	YSV, (NA)
11	TAR, (QP)
12	G
13	P, (VALI)
14	C
15	IV
16	AG
17	FM, ILV (A)
18	F
19	PS, QK
20	R
21	YW, (F)
30	C
31	QEV, (AL)
32	TL, (PSA)
33	F
34	VP
35	Y
36	G
37	G
38	C
39	MQ
40	G,A
41	N highly preferred
42	G preferred, A allowed
45	F
51	C
55	C

CITATIONS

- ALBR83a: Albrecht *et al.*, *Hoppe-Seyler's Z Physiol Chem* (1983), **364**:1697-1702.
- ALBR83b: Albrecht *et al.*, *Hoppe-Seyler's Z Physiol Chem* (1983), **364**:1703-1708.
- 5 ALTM91: Altman *et al.*, *Protein Engineering* **4**(5):593-600 (1991).
- AUER87: Auerswald *et al.*, *Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler* (1987), **368**:1413-1425.
- AUER88: Auerswald *et al.*, *Bio Chem Hoppe-Seyler* (1988), **369**(Supplement):27-35.
- AUER89: Auerswald *et al.*, UK Patent Application GB 2,208,511 A.
- AUER90: Auerswald *et al.*, US Patent 4,894,436 (16 Jan 1990).
- 10 AUSU87: Ausubel *et al.*, Editors. **Current Protocols in Molecular Biology**, Greene Publishing Associates and Wiley-Interscience, Publishers: John Wiley & Sons, New York, 1987.
- BERN93: Berndt *et al.*, *J Mol Biol* (1993) **234** (3) p735-50.
- BRIN90: *Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler* (1990) **371**(Suppl)43-52. Brinkmann and Tschesche.
- 15 BRIN91: *Eur J Biochem* (1991) **202**(1):95-99. Brinkmann *et al.*
- CAMP82: *J Clin Invest* **70**:845-852 (1982) Campbell *et al.*
- CAMP88: *J Cell Biol* **106**:667-676 (1988) Campbell *et al.*
- 20 CANT89: Cantor JO, and GM Turino, pp. 159-168 in **Elastin and Elastase, Vol. II**, Editors L Robert and W Hornebeck, CRC Press, Boca Raton, Fla., 1989.
- DIAR90: Diarra-Mehrpour *et al.*, *Eur J Biochem* (1990), **191**:131-139.
- DIGA89: Digan *et al.*, (1989) *Bio/Technology* **7**:160ff.
- ENGH89: Enghild *et al.*, *J Biol Chem* (1989), **264**:15975-15981.
- 25 GEBH86: Gebhard, W, and K Hochstrasser, pp.389-401 in Barret and Salvesen (eds.) **Protease Inhibitors** (1986) Elsevier Science Publishers BV (Biomedical Division).
- GEBH90: Gebhard *et al.*, *Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler* (1990), **371**,suppl 13-22.
- GOLD86: *Am Rev Respir Dis* **134**:49-56 (1986) Goldstein, W, and G Doering.
- GREG93: Gregg *et al.*, *Bio/Technology* (1993) **11**:905-910.
- 30 HEID86: Heidtmann, H, and J Travis, pp. 441-446 in **Proteinase Inhibitors**, Editors Barrett and Salvesen, Elsevier Science Publishers BV, Amsterdam, 1986.
- HYNE90: Hynes *et al.*, *Biochemistry* (1990), **29**:10018-10022.
- KAUM86: Kaumerer *et al.*, *Nucleic Acids Res* (1986), **14**:7839-7850.
- MCEL91: *The Lancet* **337**:392-4 (1991) McElvaney *et al.*
- 35 MCWH89: *Biochem* **28**:5708-5714 (1989) McWherter *et al.*
- NORR93: Norris *et al.*, WIPO Application 93/14123.
- ODOM90: Odum, L., *Int J Biochem* (1990), **22**:925-930.
- ROBE92: Roberts *et al.*, (1992) *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* **89**(6):2429-33.

- SALI90: *TIBS* **15**:435-9 (Nov 1990) Salier, J-P.
- SAMB89: Sambrook *et al.*, **Molecular Cloning, A Laboratory Manual**, Second Edition, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, 1989.
- SCHA87: Schagger, H. and G. von Jagow (1987) *Analytical Biochemistry* **166**:368ff.
- 5 SCHE67: Schecter and Berger, *Biochem Biophys Res Comm* (1967) **27**:157-162.
- SELL87: Selloum *et al.*, *Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler* (1987), **368**:47-55.
- SKAR92: Skarzynski, T., *J Mol Biol* (1992) **224**(3)671-83.
- SPRE94: Sprecher *et al.*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* **91**:3353-3357 (1994).
- STOL90: Stoll and Blanchard (1990) *Methods in Enzymology* **182**:24ff.
- 10 SWAI88: Swaim, MW, and SV Pizzo, *Biochem J* (1988), **254**:171-178.
- TRAB86: Traboni, C, R Cortese, *Nucleic Acids Res* (1986), **14**(15)6340.
- TRAV88: *Am J Med* **84**(6A)37-42 (1988) Travis.
- VEDV91: Vedvick *et al.*, *J Ind Microbiol* (1991) **7**:197-201.
- WAGN92: Wagner *et al.*, *Biochem Biophys Res Comm* (1992) **186**:1138-1145.